



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NEDL TRANSFER



HN 37EZ D



Apr

KC 2189

Robert Herrick  
Leipzig. 3. 12. 57.

**SELECT POEMS OF  
CATULLUS.**



SELECT POEMS  
OF  
CATULLUS

EDITED,  
WITH INTRODUCTIONS, NOTES, AND APPENDICES,

BY  
FRANCIS P. SIMPSON,  
BALLIOL COLLEGE, OXFORD.

*NEW EDITION REVISED.*

London:  
MACMILLAN AND CO.  
1880.

KC 2189

UNIVERSITY OF  
LIBRARY OF  
HERBERT WEIR SMYTH  
APR. 15, 1941

THE present edition has been carefully revised, in accordance with the opinion of high educational authorities, in order to render this volume of selections from Catullus perfectly suitable for school reading.

At the same time, from the scholar's point of view, a thorough recension has been made of the text, and the Appendices have been verified and augmented. The Notes also have been reviewed and improved, and include observations furnished by Mr. Munro, to whose kind criticism I am much indebted.

I am also obliged to Mr. T. Agar (late Junior Student of Christ Church) for valuable corrections.

F. P. S.

October, 1879.



# CONTENTS.

	PAGE
GENERAL INTRODUCTION, . . . . .	vii
On the Relation of Catullus to Greek Literature, . .	xxvi
On the Position of Catullus in Latin Literature, . .	xxxiv
LIFE, . . . . .	xli
ADVERTISEMENT TO TEXT, . . . . .	xliii
TEXT, . . . . .	1
NOTES, . . . . .	67
APPENDIX I., on the Versification of Catullus, . .	173
APPENDIX II., on the Vocabulary and Style of Catullus, .	182
INDICES, . . . . .	199

## GENERAL INTRODUCTION.

### I.

‘ Venias hedera juvenalia cinctus  
Tempora cum Calvo, docte Catulle, tuo.’

EVERLASTING gratitude is due to the notary of Verona who rescued from the dust the sole manuscript, so long lost, of his compatriot Catullus; for, possessing this,<sup>1</sup> we possess a diary vividly picturing the life of Rome, just before it was overcast with the grey monotone of Imperialism, in the colours which it wore to the feelings of a young Republican, man of the world, and poet. Catullus had many friends who lived and wrote like himself; but their works met the fate of the authors, and perished before their time. It is most fortunate for us, therefore, that one has escaped, by a hair's-breadth, the general mortality; and it is most fortunate that the survivor is Catullus. For he was especially fitted to represent to us the daily world he lived in, both because his sensibility was singularly pure—embalming its experience in crystal, without stain, shadow, or distortion—and because he belonged

<sup>1</sup> Or rather transcripts of it. See Advertisement to Text.

to those natures which look neither before nor after, but people and perceive only the present.

Before we consider his works, we may for a moment consider the man. Born after the convulsions of private ambition had begun to shake the over-built Republic, he died at thirty, in time to escape its final downfall. For though a man of letters and of pleasure rather than a politician, and an Italian not a Latin by birth, he had the Roman spirit of independence, and was a good Republican. A verse is quoted to indicate that he apologised for his lampoons on Caesar; the truth is, while he might be proud of Caesar's conquests, he never saw their consequences without passionate disgust. So far from regarding him as anything more than a Roman citizen, he declared that he could sleep comfortably in ignorance whether Caesar had a white skin or a black. But his bile is hottest to see Caesar's minions, Mamurra, 'the Formian cheat,' Porcius and Socration, 'murrain and lean kine of the earth,' prosper and grow sleek on Gallic and British plunder, while men of birth cringed for a dinner. He went himself to Bithynia, to find better tenants for his purse than its old inhabitants 'the cobwebs,' in the train of the Praetor Memmius—who, if our poet is to be believed, was the last person in the world to have a poem like that of Lucretius dedicated to him,—but returned poorer in every sense except in his vocabulary of curses. Catullus was a good hater, and never shrank from plain speech; but his attachment to his friends was as strikingly sincere—clever spendthrifts,

prodigal poets, like himself. The great passion, however, and the poison of his history was his love of Lesbia, or, to take off the mask, Clodia. The sister of Cicero's enemy Clodius, the wife—but suspiciously soon the widow—of Metellus Celer, among three sisters who were the wickedest and most beautiful women in Rome, she bore the palm. Catullus' blind passion lasted long; and, when his eyes were opened, only changed into infatuation. We do not know that he ever was entirely cured of his lunacy; but, if so, when he ceased to be lover he ceased to be poet.

The existing poems cannot be arranged in order of composition. Probably Catullus, like most other poets, began with imitation and translation. But it is necessary to suppose that his brother's death occurred quite early in Catullus' short life—a supposition in which there are difficulties—if we would place the extant translations among his first compositions. As, however, the 'Lock of Berenice's Hair,'<sup>1</sup> the 'Dialogue with a Door,' and the rest of these pieces, are not the best works of Catullus, we must praise them as clever exercises, and pass on to his other poems.

The longest of these is the idyll on the 'Marriage of Peleus and Thetis.' The argument is very simple: the Argo breaking for the first time the silence of the seas—the sea-nymphs rising to the strange sight—the

<sup>1</sup> Once called the best of Catullus' works; but that was by a Dutch pedant, who had probably spent a life-time in emending the text.

mutual passion of Peleus and Thetis—the solemn betrothal and the marriage scene. First, all Thessaly throngs to see the palace and to admire the marvellous coverlet of the bed, on which was wrought in colours the whole of the story of Ariadne—her winning and desertion—her standing desolate on the shore of Dia, where she utters words of despair and reproach against Theseus—the fulfilment of her curse at Athens—the advent of Bacchus and his train, and her assumption into heaven. Then the tide of humanity passes, and the gods enter: Chiron with garlands of every flower that blows, Peneus with laurel branches, Prometheus still wearing faint scars of his ancient doom—followed by Jove and all the great gods, except Phoebus and his sister. The venerable Fates spin their threads and sing a prophetic song of the great Pelides, while the divine guests sit round and banquet. Alas, that human degeneracy had now banished the gods from earthly scenes! The versification of the poem is as little elaborate as the tale, but is everywhere felicitous. As with the *Endymion*, to begin this idyll is to read it through; and no quotation would convey the true character of the poem, which is that of perfect continuity.

The '*Attis*' shows the orgiastic madness and wild flight of some worshippers of Cybele from their homes in Greece to the sacred forests of Phrygia. The rapidity and vehemence of the verse, corresponding to the subject, make no pause until the end. No English metre gives any such impression of intensity

and speed. A few lines, when the passion is quieter, may be translated :—

‘As soon as the wayworn company set foot on Cybele’s demesne, spent with travel and fasting they fell asleep ; and while their eyelids were steeped in dull slumber’s relaxing swoon, rest gently charmed away the fever and frenzy of their souls. But when the golden-visaged sun flashed forth his eyes and began his survey of clear white sky, solid lands and the waste of ocean, and routed the shades of night before the rattling hoofs of his new-risen steeds,—that moment Sleep hastily took flight from the waking Attis, and rested not till he found a haven in Queen Pasithea’s bosom.’

Waking brings repentance ; but repentance is rebellion against the goddess, who appears in her chariot, drawn by lions, to execute vengeance. The poem thus closes :—

‘Cybele spoke in anger ; her hands drew back the yoke, and the monster, summoning his might, sprang furiously forward. Roaring in the chase, crashing through the under-wood in his wild career, he came to the moist expanse of the foam-fringed beach, discovered unmanned Attis by the bright waters’ edge, and rushed upon him. Blind with terror he fled into the fastnesses of the forest, and there remained in bondage for ever, until he died.

Great goddess, goddess Cybele, goddess and queen of Dindymus ! Grant, dear mistress, that thy fever may never light upon my house : choose others for that headlong rout, drive others on that passionate pilgrimage.’

The ‘Peleus’ and ‘Attis’ have been thought to be translations ; if this be so, they have entirely superseded their originals.

The two 'Marriage Songs' may now be mentioned. One of these has no special occasion, or at least contains no names. The form is that of a dialogue between the parts of a double chorus—the young men invoke, the maidens reproach, the evening star; the latter sing the beauty of virginity, the former the praises of the married state. Maidenhood, the maidens say,

'is a flower that grows in a corner within garden walls, never discovered by flocks, never bruised by the plough; to which the breezes add sweetness and the sun strength and the rains stature.'

Not so, their antagonists reply; say rather—

"an unwedded vine, struggling on an unsheltered soil—never able to raise her head, or rear the mellow cluster, but bowing her delicate frame in drooping heaviness until the topmost tendril almost clasps the root."

Catullus' mastery of the language of flowers brings him nearer than any other classical poet to modern feeling. For in the other Epithalamium, written for the marriage of Manlius to Vinia, the bride stands pre-eminent among the beauty of the world—

'as the stately hyacinth-bloom rises in a rich man's many-coloured garden of flowers.'

And again—

'He shall be folded in thy embrace as closely as the limber vine flings her tendrils about the elm that is planted by her side.'

Continuous rapid music characterizes this Hymeneal

as it characterizes the 'Attis.' The verse is of the lightest texture known to Latin poetry. The invocation of the deity, the welcome to the bride, the assurance of a happy future and the adieu, are full of delicate imagination, simply and gracefully expressed. The whole is unique in Latin if not in all literature.

We are sometimes inclined to assume that certain capacities and feelings, generally such as may be considered laudable, are peculiar to our own age or even to our own country. Thus the interpretative sympathy with inanimate nature has been thought to be a modern faculty, and the sentiment of home an English virtue, exclusively. Both of these insularities of opinion are reproved by Catullus; for both the qualities were elements of the old Italian spirit which he breathed. Tongues in trees and the passions of the flowers were as intelligible to him as to us, although they played a properly subordinate part, and were not allowed perpetually to intrude themselves, in his poetry. A few passages will be sufficient to show that he could understand the language of nature. He proved his possession of the power of interpretation when he wrote of

'the woods of Cytorus, where the leaves talk in whispers,'  
or showed how, in the agony of destruction,

'the oak flings her arms aloft, and drops of sweat stand on  
the bark of the pine.'

The bride, in the Epithalamium, is as fair and dear



‘as the myrtle branches, blossom-laden, which the wood-nymphs feed with honey-dew, to be their toy.’

When he himself was disenchanted, his love

‘fell, as the flower on the skirt of a meadow falls, when the passing ploughshare has swept over it.’

In earlier times, while he still drank of the ‘bittersweet’ cup of passion, he sang of kisses

‘multitudinous as the stars which, while night holds her breath, peer upon stolen loves.’

Finally, the fineness of his susceptibility to natural effects is established by this description, even if it stood alone, of the sea at daybreak :—

‘At first, as the waves move in slow procession at the command of the lenient breath of morning, they ring muffled chimes of laughter ; but, when the gale freshens, they crowd faster and faster on, and fling back the splendour as they float far away in front of the crimsoning day.’

In the second place, the creditable weakness, which we are not ashamed to impute to ourselves, of fondness for home, was freely confessed and tenderly exemplified by Catullus in the following poem, which he composed on returning, fatigued with travel, to his retreat on the Lago di Garda :—

‘Sirmio, brightest jewel of all forelands or islands that have been begotten, in pellucid mere or on the illimitable ocean, by either water-god, how willing and how pleased am I to come home to you ! My senses scarcely persuade me that I have escaped from Thynia and the Bithynian steppes ; that all is safe, and I am looking upon you. Can there be a greater

blessing than when the cords of care are snapt, and the mind lets slip its burden—when, spent with toil in far-off places, we come to our home sanctuary and find rest on the long-dreamed-of couch? This moment is cheaply bought even by such costly pains. Welcome, lovely Sirmio! make merry before your master! make merry too, ye waves of the water of Lydia! and let every jocund echo with which home is haunted break into laughing!’

## II.

‘*Odi et amo.*’

WE pass now to the consideration of the personal poems of Catullus, in which he has immortalized, by truthfully recording, his sincere affections, passionate love, genuine hatreds, clear wit, and hearty merriment.

It was truly felt at this period, by all who were not content to pass their lives in lethargy, that there was only one place on earth where active existence was possible to a man; that it was better to struggle and starve at Rome than batten on the pastures of all the rest of the world. There, and there alone, could be found news, amusement, political agitation, society—in a word, a life worth the trouble of living. How much more enjoyment than could be afforded by the stalled ox of provincial dulness was promised to himself by Catullus, when he invited his friend to dine with him off wit and a bare cupboard, in these lines:—

‘You shall dine nobly at my table, Fabullus, in a few days, granting your stars are favourable, if you bring a noble and ample dinner with you—sunny maiden, and wine, and salt.

and funds of laughter. Bring only these, as I bid you, our prince of good fellows, and you shall dine nobly : for your Catullus' purse teems—with cobwebs. But you shall get in return the essence of delight, or a something still more fragrant and dainty. For I will give you a balm, vouchsafed to my mistress by the Loves and Joys : once you catch its odour, you will fall on your knees to the gods, and beg them to transform you into absolute nose !'

We are told by Juvenal that the worst of poverty is that it makes men ridiculous. Following the canon that most satire is as untrue as it is uninteresting, we may believe that the absurdity of poverty is its only palliative, and sense of humour the best fortitude. At any rate Catullus, with empty and disappointed pockets, could laugh at himself:—

'As I idled in the square, my friend Varus carried me away to see his mistress ; whom I rather abruptly discovered to be as full of wit as she was charming. When we arrived, we talked after a desultory fashion, until Bithynia came on the carpet—its present state and prospects, and how my purse had prospered there. I answered, with simple truth, that there was absolutely nothing to be got by native, governor, or subaltern. Why, I asked, should any of us come home with larded locks, especially when our governor was a scoundrel, and did not care a straw for his staff? "But still," said they, "at any rate you provided yourself, with what is believed to be a natural product of your province, bearers for your chair." Adopting the tone of a man of means in presence of the lady, "No," said I, "I was not quite so miserably off, although I had fallen into a poor province, as not to set up half-a-dozen straight-backed fellows." That was a bounce : for I never had a creature, at home or abroad, able to shoulder an old bed leg. Upon this she asked me, playing her wicked part to perfection, "Dear Catullus,

may I beg the loan of your bearers for a little while? for I want to go in state to the feast of Serapis." "Truce!" cried I to the lady, "when I spoke just now of chattels of mine I was not thinking. My dear friend, Caius Cinna, is the nominal purchaser: but whether things are his or mine is all one to me; for I use them as freely as if I bought for myself. You, however, are a mischievous dunce and a plague, for you do not forgive a slip of the tongue."

Catullus' firm and close attachment to his friends is one of the leading traits of his character. The feeling of friendship was elevated by him into devotion, demanding a complete and fervent faith on both parts, and imposing in action a circle of attentions as obligatory as religious exercises. Breach of duty was not a sentimental injury, but sacrilege; an unfaithful friend was not fickle, but an apostate. Such an apostate the Varus<sup>1</sup> of the preceding poem proved to be. Catullus shows in the following lines how deeply he felt the blow:—

'Unfaithful Alfenus, betrayer of companions so linked together; has your hard heart no compassion left for your once-cherished friend? Do you not tremble to cast me off, and break your vows, like a traitor? Treachery is irreligion, and finds no favour with the gods. Despising this truth, you abandon me to my fate in a sea of troubles. What now must poor humanity do? Where can its faith be placed? Did you not yourself bid me give my heart to you, ingrate, inveigling me into Love's perilous land by promises of perfect security?

<sup>1</sup>Alfenus Varus, friend of the poets of this period, orator, and leading lawyer, had been a cobbler at Cremona. He rose to the consulate (39 B.C.); but Horace tells us that he remained a potential cobbler all his life.

Now, in spite of the past, you fall back, and suffer wind and rack to sweep into nothingness all that you have said and done ! Mark ! tho' you have forgotten, the gods remember, Honour remembers, and one day she shall overwhelm you with remorse for your crime.'

Catullus was happier in his friendship with Licinius Calvus. Calvus was a poet, and the two friends are always mentioned together. Had he lived longer—we have the testimony of Cicero as well as of Quintilian—he would have become one of the greatest of the world's orators. The extraordinary vehemence of his style is illustrated by the story according to which Vatinius, whose several prosecutions were conducted by Calvus, on one occasion sprang from his seat and appealed to the judges, exclaiming—"Am I to be damned just because that man has an eloquent tongue?" The effect of this passionate oratory was heightened by the small stature and childish appearance of the man, as we learn from a few hendecasyllables of Catullus :—

'A fellow in the crowd made me laugh the other day, when Calvus had completed his magnificent impeachment of Vatinius: for, lifting both hands in amazement, "Great Gods !" cried he, "little Cupid is an orator."'

Calvus must have exercised a great influence on the poetical culture of his friend ; we find the two in the habit of writing against one another in friendly rivalry and raillery. A wicked Christmas present from Calvus evoked these verses :—

'Calvus, you prince of wits, I would hate you, for your

wicked present, with all the spleen of Vatinius—if you were not more precious to me than my own eyes. What have I done or said to justify you in cruelly poisoning me with such a dose of poets? May the gods visit with a thousand plagues the vile client of yours who has sent you this horde of outcasts! But if (as I shrewdly guess) this original and exquisite offering was made you by the pedant Sulla, I do not murmur, but thank the stars that you have not thrown your pains away. I hold up in the sight of the great gods this portentous and predestinate volume, which you sent of all men to your friend Catullus, designing that he should die on the morrow, on the Saturnalia, the brightest day of the year! But no, jester! this act must bring you its consequences: for, at the first streak of day, I will fly to the publisher's shelves, make a packet of Caesii, Aquini, Suffenus—every literary drug—and send these tortures to pay you in kind.

You—in the meantime—hence and God speed ye, away to the regions from which you made your base egress, curse of our times, most vile poetasters!’

A much sadder theme, the early death of Calvus' young wife, Quintilia, called from his friend an expression of most tender sympathy and delicate consolation:—

‘Dear Calvus, if any pleasure or any satisfaction can steal into the silent tomb out of our sense of loss, when with tender memory we recast our old passions and weep for the friendships we bade adieu to long ago, then surely Quintilia's sorrow for her summer fading cannot compare with her joy in the knowledge of your love.’

The aversions of Catullus were as strong as his attachments, and suffered no diminution of vivacity and no loss of colour when reflected in the mirror of his verse. Invective is now to be numbered among

the lost arts; and perhaps can only enjoy true vitality in a synthetic language. Even among the ancients but few grand masters of this art arose, separated by wide intervals of time and place. The last truly gifted artist in opprobrium, if we may believe a profound critic,<sup>1</sup> was Catullus. Some of his most vigorous productions affect our altered taste with no pleasure or admiration. Aurelius, the 'father of Inanition,' Mamurra, whose gluttony would have swallowed the British Isles at a meal, Furius, too miserly to board a flea or a spider, are pilloried with indignities peculiar to the older world.<sup>2</sup> But we can sympathize with an indignation that stigmatizes the practical joke, when wit is conspicuous by its absence. The fop, too, who, because nature had decorated him with a white set of teeth, grinned on every occasion down to a funeral, received an appropriate castigation. The absolute stupidity of the Veronese boor, incapable of appreciating the treasure he possessed in his beautiful young wife, would have justly provoked his townsmen to pitch him headlong from the bridge into the bluest of the mire. The terrible atrocities committed on a helpless language by the mutilation of aspirates is still unrepressed, and everybody knows the modern replica of 'Arrius.' But the most awful seals of Catullus' wrath are opened against the bad poets, with whom all times abound. The direst curses are invoked

<sup>1</sup> *Iambus cujus acerbitas in Catullo reperietur: Quint., In. x.*

<sup>2</sup> See Munro on xxix. for an appreciation of the meaning and value of ancient defamation.

by him, or hecatombs are vowed, in the shape of execrable poems ; and they are relentlessly doomed to the death by fire or fish, or to fates still more horrible.

Chivalry was a flame that never burned in classic Greece or classic Rome. Its first spark was struck when the spirit of Christianity met the northern spirit in the west. Chivalrous love was a world into which not even our passionate poet ever broke, although there were times when he hovered on the verge. Deep personal affection he knew, for that was his ruin. Self-abnegation was the motive of the old Roman constitution. But affection was still sensuous, and devotion confined to patriotism, in ancient feeling. No brighter picture of the former exists than the 'Acme and Septimius' of Catullus, which by itself (and, indeed, his love-poems are but few) would place him in the front rank of the 'poets of love.' The greatest of English scholars has said, 'I look on Catullus as the peer of Alcaeus and Sappho' and bids us, to find his match in after-times, 'jump over the ages and come at once to Burns and Goethe.' Again he affirms, 'No love poems yet written are so exquisite, to my mind.' We may also borrow here the fine words of his criticism of the 'Acme and Septimius': 'Note the perfect unity and harmony of the thought, the magnificent motion of the rhythm. . . . Here again we have the ring of true passion. At the moment when the poem was written Caesar was invading Britain, and Crassus was off "*partant pour la Syrie*," to annihilate the Parthians. The youth of Rome were flocking east and west, some



to share in the conquest and pillage of the new America; others to seek the gold and jewels of Asia. Septimius heeds it not. What is gain and glory to him, when Acme is on his bosom? The whole of this exquisite poem well illustrates the fine observation of Hermogenes: ἡ δὲ γλυκύτης ὅσον κάλλος τι τῆς ἀφελείας ἐστίν.' Whenever Catullus speaks of love, there is nothing artificial, nothing strained in the tones; no skilled analysis of emotion, no introduction of intellectual afterthoughts; nothing but the simple and natural expression of strong excitement, nothing but what is becoming in one, like himself, who 'loved not wisely, but too well.'

In his own history there is no doubt that he lavished on Lesbia a love painfully out of proportion to the worth of its object. The praises of other women he heard with scornful incredulity, wondering at the obtuseness of the world. The restitution of his mistress' smile left him without a desire. The death of her linnet was a grave calamity and a theme of pretty pathetic verse to him, as it would have been to a romantic poet. In herself and in all that belonged to her she was dearer to him than his own eyes. He must certainly have sacrificed the use of his eyes in her presence, when he could believe that in her presence alone the medicine of life was to be found.

When Catullus fell from favour he made no stay at the intermediate fields of sighing now set apart for unhappy lovers: he leaped from heaven to hell, from love to hate. When he finally woke from the

deception, he confronted the reality. He knew the delusion was of his own creation ; and his detestation of the cause was almost mixed with wonder at its power. But he cannot forgive Clodia ; much less Rufus, the author of his destruction. He persecutes both with a venom and brutality of purpose only explicable on the principle that the corruption of the best thing is the worst.

Yet in spite of the blight which thus fell upon the life of Catullus, there were some feelings which still remained fresh and healthy. His tender attentions to his friends and to his brother's memory still remained in leaf. The brother died at an early age, and was buried in the Troad — 'that neutral graveyard of Europe and Asia.' Catullus made a pilgrimage to the tomb, where all that made his life worth living was laid, and his words then spoken will make a fitting conclusion :—

'Dear brother, I have passed through many peoples, I have crossed many seas, and I am here, at these untimely obsequies, that I may deliver to thee death's last tribute, and waste fruitless words on dust that cannot answer. For I know that blind chance has stolen away from me thy living self, O my poor brother, so loved and yet lost by me! Behold! these despairing sacrifices, which old custom on this soil enjoins, take, I pray thee—they are made wet with a brother's tears. And thus I greet thee and bid thee farewell, brother, for evermore.'

## III.

‘Quid est, Catulle? quid moraris emori?’

THE secret of immortality can be learned more easily from Catullus than from any one, for he possessed nothing beside. To express a conceived object of sense or form of emotion in some plastic material which can be made to present an image, such as stone, metal or pigment, or words, which are images of images, with the simplicity of truth and the grace always accompanying true simplicity, is the conclusion of the whole duty of art. Of making many additions to this duty, some more and some less incongruous, but all supererogatory and laborious, there is no end among artists of every kind. But Catullus stands clear of this imputation. His experience of a passion or a conception is direct, spontaneous, and so free from superfluous pains and any appearance of effort. He reproduced with precision what he saw and felt with an unconfused sensibility; and was successful because he did not strain to do more. The peculiar merit of his poetry consists in what we might call *incuriosa felicitas*. If he is one of the most perfect of poets, why then is he not one of the greatest of poets? Because, when the power of execution is assumed, rank and precedence among artists is determined by

the comparative elevation of their subject-matter ; and Catullus' subjects are not of the highest sublimity. But whatever title we give him must be perpetual, for his works have the immortality of truth.

## QUAESTIO I.

### CATULLUS IN RELATION TO GREEK LITERATURE.

*'Saepe tibi studiose animo venante requirens  
Carmina uti possem mittere Battiadae.'*

IF the web of history could be unravelled, and we might speculate afresh on what is past, nothing would appear so certain as this: that Rome, but for her contact with Greece, instead of producing a literature whose influence has pervaded and ruled the later world of letters with almost sovereign authority, would have had no literature whatsoever worthy of the name. Whatever native inspiration the Italians possessed, they wanted the proper forms of expression. Greek genius had created these forms for itself: the Roman borrowed them, and used them, in his own way, to supply his need. Roman poetry is far from a lifeless imitation of Greek poetry; but the Roman poet could not work without a model. At first wrong models were chosen. The earlier and greater Greek literature rather defied than assisted Latin literary effort. It was too spontaneous for conscious endeavour

to learn from it; its Hellenic characters were too deeply stamped to be effaced or changed in order to suit Roman purposes. As long therefore as only the earlier Greek epic and drama were studied by the first Latin poets, so long—men of genius though they were—they failed. But the last generation of the Republic turned for instruction to the school of Alexandria. There, by royal command, a cosmopolitan university of letters had arisen, whose members had specially devoted themselves to the critical examination of the modes of literary composition, and had provided a series of ‘studies’ in almost every literary form. Alexandrine poetry was not written by men of the highest order of genius: it was artificial, unreal, often spoilt by over-precision and pedantry. Its power, though indeed it has left much which the world will not willingly let die, lies in execution rather than creation. But the Roman poets seized the forms which the Alexandrines taught them, made them their own, and breathed into them the freshness of a newer life. More than this, they were enabled by Alexandria to reach and reap with profit the older literature of Greece. Thus Roman literature, in its best originality, became possible; but the debt of Rome to Alexandria is ever shown by a constant searching after the right model, discernible in all Latin poetry from its beginning to its close.

This debt was freely confessed by Propertius, Ovid, Virgil; but by none so frankly as by the most original of Roman poets, Catullus. He had learned enough

from the Alexandrine poets to respect them as masters of style. How much he depended on them for guidance (far greater poet as he was than they) is curiously illustrated by the lines (CXVI. 1-2) prefixed to these remarks. There, wishing to find a means of winning over Gellius and appeasing his hostility, he does not send him a poem written from his own heart and appealing to the heart of his enemy, but tries to *find poems of Callimachus* (for translation or imitation) that will serve the same end. In LXV., also, he seems to imply that he does not care to compose without his books.

But Catullus is no mere disciple of Alexandria. He is a student also of the grand classical writers of Greece, and rises nearer to their elevation than any Alexandrine had done. Still further, throughout all his employment of acquired culture, he is a great original poet.

<sup>1</sup> 'In what then, we may ask, is Catullus a follower

<sup>1</sup> I venture to borrow these eloquent words from the Commentary of Professor Ellis, of whose work on Catullus it may truly be said, κτήμα ἐς αὐτὸν μᾶλλον ἢ ἀγώνισμα ἐς τὸ παραχρῆμα ἀκούειν ζύγκεται, and I take this opportunity of acknowledging my obligations to him. Most of the views expressed in this volume were formed before the appearance of his valuable commentary: where I have borrowed from him I have religiously stated my debt, where I have found myself in accordance with him I have felt both pleasure and confirmation, where I have differed from him I have done so with diffidence. In the following tables I have obtained a certain number of parallelisms, which I had not before known, from his notes.

of the Alexandrine poets? Not in their pedantry, for he is without a trace of it; nor in their obscurity, for he is rarely obscure; nor in their scrupulous choice of the least obvious expression, for all he says is simple and straightforward, . . . nor in their cosmopolitan Hellenism which has ceased to think of individual autonomy and cares only to influence the world, for he can never forget that he is an Italian, a Veronese, above all a Roman citizen; nor in their flattery of the great, for he is never happier than when he is scoffing at worthless nobles or reviling Caesar: nor even in the tone of their love poetry, for, with some unimportant exceptions, he expresses not a Theocritean sentimentalism, which feeds on the thought of a beloved object, and half contents itself with the shadow when the reality is away; but rather a full feeling of the enjoyment of life, the sensuous even coarse delights of a love present and palpable, the melancholy which attends the thought of death as ending them, and the various episodes of a lover's life, its quarrels, reproaches, and reconciliation, or despair. So far as these love-poems are Greek at all, they are like the early Greek lyrics, not the latest compositions of Alexandria; and we are left to the conclusion that Catullus is, except in the elegies, and to some extent in the "Peleus and Thetis," less indebted to Alexandrine models than is generally supposed: amongst his personal friends Cinna, in the succeeding generation, Virgil and Propertius, show far clearer proofs of direct and conscious imitation.'



We do not know how much Catullus modelled upon originals now lost; but parallelisms—which do not seem accidental—between him and extant Alexandrine writers (A), and between Catullus and the older Greek writers (B), are shown in the following tables.

## A.

## CALLIMACHUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Call.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Call.</i>
<i>with</i> III. 5	<i>cf.</i> Hym. Di. 211	<i>with</i> LXIV. 233	<i>cf.</i> Hym. Ap. 81
„ LXI. 76	„ Hym. Ap. 5	„ „ 389	„ „ „ 76sqq
„ LXI. 88	„ Hym. Di. 249	„ LXVI.	„ Bερ. Πλοκ.
„ LXII. 37	„ Frag. 52	„ LXX.	„ Epig. 26
„ LXIV. 62	„ Hym. Ap. 22		

## APOLLONIUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Apoll.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Apoll.</i>
<i>with</i> LXIV. 4	<i>cf.</i> III. 347	<i>with</i> LXIV. 132	<i>cf.</i> IV. 361
„ LXIV. 9	„ I. 111	„ „ 160	„ III. 677
„ „ 51sqq	„ I. 730 sqq.	„ „ 172	„ „ 773
„ „ 53	„ IV. 433	„ „ 174	„ IV. 523
„ „ 87 sqq	„ III. 275 sqq.	„ „ 261	„ I. 290
„ „ 95 sqq	„ IV. 445 sqq.	„ „ 296 sqq	„ II. 1250 sqq.
„ „ 199	„ „ 1683	„ „ 319	„ III. 254

PHILETAS.<sup>1</sup>

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Phil.</i>
<i>with</i> III. 12	<i>cf.</i> Frag. (Sch.)

LYCOPHRON.<sup>2</sup>

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Lyc.</i>
<i>with</i> LXIV. 165	<i>cf.</i> Alex.

<sup>1</sup> Probably oftener than we know from the remains of Philetas.

<sup>2</sup> Probably oftener than we know from the remains of Lycophron.

THEOCRITUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Theoc.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Theoc.</i>
<i>with</i> III. 12	<i>cf.</i> { XVII. 120 XII. 19	<i>with</i> LXIV. 97	<i>cf.</i> XV. 100
„ XI. 1	„ XXIX. 37	„ „ 155	„ XXXIII. 9
„ XVII. 15	„ XI. 20	„ „ 260	„ XXVI. 13
„ XXX. 10	„ XXIX. 35	„ „ 261	„ III. 51
„ XLV. 20	„ XII. 15	„ „ 272	„ XIII. 11
„ LXI. 5	„ XVIII. 58	„ „ 292	„ XXII. 41
„ LXIV. 94	„ III. 17	„ LXVIII B. 77	„ III. 41

BION.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Bion.</i>
<i>with</i> III. 14	<i>cf.</i> I. 55.

MOSCHUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Mos.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Mos.</i>
<i>with</i> v. 4-6	<i>cf.</i> III. 106	<i>with</i> LXIV. 13	<i>cf.</i> II. 118

B.

HOMER.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hom.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hom.</i>
<i>with</i> IX. 9	<i>cf.</i> O. XVI. 15	<i>with</i> LXIV. 225	<i>cf.</i> II. XVIII. 23
„ XXV. 11	„ II. IV. 139, XI. 388	„ „ 229	„ II. v. 260
„ XXX. 4	„ O. XIV. 83	„ „ 240	„ II. v. 522 sqq.
„ L. 9sqq.	„ II. XXIV. 3-6, 127	„ „ 260	„ H. C. 476
„ L. 12	„ II. IX. 240	„ „ 268	„ O. IV. 47
„ LXI. 92	„ II. XI. 68	„ „ 270	{ II. IV. 422 sqq.
„ „ 198	„ II. IV. 127	„ „ 270	{ II. VII. 63
„ LXII. 26	„ II. XXII. 316	„ „ 299	„ O. III. 381
„ LXIII. 39	{ H. C. 69	„ „ 309	„ H. C. 182
„ „ „	{ O. XI. 16	„ „ 340	„ II. XIII. 289
„ LXIV. 9	„ H. Aph. 12	„ „ 350	„ II. XVII. 122
„ „ 13	„ O. XII. 171	„ „ 354	„ II. XI. 67
„ „ 20	„ II. XVIII. 132	„ „ 360	„ II. XXI. 16, 218
„ „ 22-4	„ H. M. 579	„ „ 368	„ II. XVI. 100
„ „ 64	„ H. C. 40	„ „ „	„ O. XIX. 518
„ „ 106sqq.	„ II. v. 560	„ LXV. 13	„ O. XIX. 518
„ „ 132	„ O. IV. 103	„ LXVIII B. <i>cf.</i> 20	„ II. xv. 681
„ „ 155	„ II. XVI. 33	„ „ 74	{ O. XI. 621
„ „ 162	„ II. III. 409	„ „ „	{ H. C. 164 sqq.
„ „ 180	„ II. I. 157	„ LXVIII B. 101	<i>cf.</i> II. v. 440
„ „ 206	„ II. I. 528	„ „ 120	<i>cf.</i> O. XXIV. 435
		„ „ „	„ O. IV. 695

## HESIOD.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hes.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hes.</i>
with LXI. 20	<i>cf.</i> <i>Fragment.</i>	with LXIV. 398 sqq.	<i>cf.</i> <i>Epy.</i>
„ LXIV. 88	„ <i>Epy.</i> 517		171 sqq.

## PINDAR.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Pind.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Pind.</i>
with LXI. 206	<i>cf.</i> Ol. II. ad fin.	with LXVIII B. 79 sq. <i>cf.</i> Ol. XI. 86	
„ LXIV. 323	„ Ol. X. 56		

## SAPPHO.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Sap.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Sap.</i>
with LL	<i>cf.</i> <i>Fragment.</i> <sup>1</sup>	with LXXIII. 5	<i>cf.</i> <i>Fragment.</i> <sup>1</sup>
„ LXI. 88	„ „		

## AESCHYLUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Aesch.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Aesch.</i>
with LXIV. 9	<i>cf.</i> P.V. 475	with LXVIII B. 21	<i>cf.</i> Ag. 901
„ „ 276	„ Ag. 1150	„ CVII. 3	„ Choe. 372
„ „ 297	„ P.V. 6, 112 sqq.		

## SOPHOCLES.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Soph.</i>
with LXII. 15	<i>cf.</i> Trach. 272
„ LXX. 4	<i>cf.</i> <i>Fragment.</i> <sup>1</sup>

## EURIPIDES.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Eur.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Eur.</i>
with XXII. 18 sq.	<i>cf.</i> Frag. 1029	with XIV. 21	<i>cf.</i> I. A. 700
„ LX.	{ Med. 1343	„ „ 30	„ Or. 1377
„ LXI. 10	„ { Bac. 988	„ „ 95 sq.	„ <i>Frag</i> Aeol
„ „ 18	„ I. A. 1041	„ „ 149 sq.	„ Med. 476
„ „ 88	„ And. 275	„ „ 153	„ Tro. 450
„ LXII. 16	„ Hec. 635	„ „ 178	„ Med. 502
„ LXIII. 53	„ Phoen. 728		„ sqq.
„ LXIV. 4	„ Tro. 1066	„ „ 257	„ Bac. <i>pass.</i>
	„ Med. I. sq	„ „ 351	„ Supp. 826 <sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Given in note.<sup>2</sup> We may here add, with XXVII. *cf.* DIPHILOS Frag. (Mein. iv. 402); with XXXIX. 16 *cf.* MENAND. (iv. 342); with L. 21 *cf.* ANTIMACHUS, 588.

On all these passages it is to be remarked, in the words of Ellis, 'that Catullus, even when he translates most literally, transfuses his own nature into the words, and remains as Italian as before.'

## QUAESTIO II.

### CATULLUS' POSITION IN LATIN LITERATURE.

*'Lepidum novum libellum.'*

EARLIER Roman poetry, as we have seen, failed for the most part for lack of form. It was also confined in subject, and attempted only the epos, the drama, satire, and (in a limited sense) the epigram. In the age of Catullus, better directed study resulted in a truer and larger sense of the various forms of literary composition; and the lyric, the idyll, and the elegy were added to Roman literature. This new birth of Latin poetry is represented to us by Catullus alone. The works of all the other writers of his time have been lost; and the same irony of fate, which gave us Hesiod in place of Archilochus and the Greek lyrists, has preserved Cicero's translation of Aratus, instead of the works of Bibaculus and Calvus. Catullus was, however, as far as we can learn, far greater than the rest of his contemporaries; and should be regarded, therefore, as the first in time, as well as in genius, of Roman lyric, elegiac, idyllic, and epigrammatic poets.

That he should have shown much literary resemblance to the more ancient Roman verse-writers is, therefore, as unlikely in itself as it is disproved by his writings. But he shared their native boldness and independence of spirit; and his wide reading did not leave him ignorant of what they had done. With LXIV. 163 compare PACUVIUS' *Niptra*; with LXIV. 191 compare PACUVIUS *Il. fr. ix.*; with LXIV. 291 compare Ennius, quoted by Gellius, N. A. XIII. xx. 13.

With PLAUTUS and TERENCE Catullus had more in common. Like them (but without their archaic colour) he employed the idiom of ordinary life, which, with but little change, he elevated into the language of poetry. Parallelisms are—

PLAUTUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Plaut.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Plaut.</i>
with x. 23	cf. <i>Asin. III. iii. 67</i>	with XXVII. 5	cf. <i>Mil. Gl. IV. i. 27</i>
„ x. 29	„ <i>Amph. I. i. 230</i>	„ LXIII. 46	„ <i>Epid. v. i. 36</i>
„ XIII. 7	„ <i>Aul. I. ii. 156</i>	„ „ 78	„ <i>Men. v. ii. 109sq</i>
„ XVII. 22	{ <i>Asin. II. iv. 59</i>	„ LXV. 4	„ <i>Epid. IV. i. 4</i>
	{ <i>Capt. III. iv. 28</i>	„ LXVIII B. 84	„ <i>Trin. 100</i>
„ XXV. 11	„ <i>Pseud. I. v. 131</i>		

TERENCE.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Ter.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Ter.</i>
with III. 5	cf. <i>Ad. IV. v. 67</i>	with XXX. 6	cf. <i>And. II. v. 14</i>
„ IX. 10	„ <i>Eun. v. viii. 1, &amp;c</i>	„ LXL. 62	„ <i>Ph. IV. v. 12</i>
„ XI. 17	„ <i>And. v. iii. 18</i>	„ „ 211	„ <i>Ph. II. ii. 33</i>
„ XVII. 12sq	„ <i>Eun. v. viii. 49</i>	„ LXXVI. 20	„ <i>Ad. II. i. 34</i>
„ XXX. 5	„ <i>Eun. II. iii. 17</i>		

LUCRETIVUS, between whom and Catullus there are parallelisms which cannot have been accidental, died less than a year before the younger poet, and his poem

“could not have been published in the author’s lifetime” (Munro). Yet Munro affirms that Catullus imitated Lucretius. Before this view can be accepted we must believe that in the course of a few months, and during the illness which proved fatal to Catullus (unless he died a violent death, for which there is no evidence), he studied Lucretius’ great philosophical work throughout—for the parallelisms are found in every book of that work—and then wrote his longest and most elaborated poem<sup>1</sup>, the ‘Peleus and Thetis,’ if not also xxxiv. and (this would be incredible) lxi. Munro admits that the philosopher Cicero himself could not have read the “De Natura” four months after the death of Lucretius, if he had not ‘had anything to do with preparing it for publication.’ Catullus, too, shows no taste for philosophy, no liking for the more archaic Roman poetry. Still further, there is no reason to think that he wrote his idyll last of all his writings; it was quite as probably one of his earliest creations. Munro himself admits that ‘many of Catullus’ occasional poems on the other hand had in all likelihood been seen by Lucretius.’ Most probably, then, Catullus never read Lucretius; who, it must also be remarked, if he imitated Catullus at all, would be most likely to confine himself chiefly to the hexameter poem. The parallelisms are given below:—

<sup>1</sup> Or, at least, the ‘Ariadne’ episode, which could not have been at all suggested by Lucretius, and (see lxi. introduction) is not as much out of place as is generally supposed.

**LUCRETIUS.**

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Lucr.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Lucr.</i>
<i>with</i> XXXIV. 15	<i>cf.</i> v. 575	<i>with</i> LXIV. 179	<i>cf.</i> I. 718
„ LX. 2	„ v. 392	„ „ 187	„ I. 110
„ LXI. 127	„ II. 368	„ „ 208	„ III. 304
„ LXIV. 63	„ VI. 34, 74	„ „ 210	
„ „ 126	{ III. 57 „ 81 „ 16 I. 631	„ „ 232	„ II. 581
„ „ 196		„ „ 239	
„ „ 203		„ „ 262	{ II. 618, 636 IV. 546
„ „ 222		„ „ 263	
„ „ 166	„ { III. 626, 630 IV. 460	„ „ 295	„ I. 11 „ III. 824

The relative position of HORACE and Catullus in Latin lyrical poetry has, in recent discussions, been made one of rivalry for the first place. That Horace was strongly adverse to the Alexandrine school, of which no imitative trace is found in him, cannot be doubted. But (Epist. i. i.) it is equally certain that he was at least as strongly adverse to the earlier and untutored Latin poetry. In his literary criticisms and in his odes he omitted to mention Catullus with honour as a lyric poet, partly because Catullus was a Republican, partly because the elder poet wrote mostly in metres unused by the Augustan; chiefly because Horace<sup>1</sup> devoted himself specially to imitation of the older Greek lyrics. Catullus, however, was of infinitely higher lyrical genius than Horace, and this is shown in the conscious imitations by the latter exhibited in the following table.

<sup>1</sup> It is, however, curious that Horace, the anti-Alexandrine, was more Alexandrine in his artificial, unreal and elaborate lyrics than Catullus, the student of Alexandria. See Munro 'Elucidations of C.' ad fin., for a comparative criticism of the two poets.



## HORACE.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hor.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Hor.</i>
<i>with</i> IV. 12	<i>cf.</i> Od. I. xiv. 12 sq.	<i>with</i> XXXVI. 5	<i>cf.</i> Od. I. xvi.
" V. 46	" Od. IV. vii. 13	" XLIII. 1 sq.	<i>cf.</i> Sat. I. ii. 93
" XI. 1 sq.	" Od. II. vi. 1 sq.	" XLIV. 12	<i>cf.</i> Sat. I. vii. 1
" XI. 11	" Od. I. xxxv. 29	" XLV. "	" Od. I. xxii.
" XXII. 16	" Epis. II. ii. 106	" LI. 5	" Od. I. xxii. 23
" XXII. 21	{ Sat. II. iii. 299	" LII. 1	" Od. III. xxvii. 58
" "	{ <i>cf.</i> Persius IV. 24	" LXI. 20	" { Epod. x. 1
" XXV. 8	" Sat. I. vi. 79	" "	" Od. I. xv. 5
" XXVII. 6	" Epis. I. xix. 10	" LXII. 53	" Od. IV. v. 30
" XXX. 9	" Epis. I. xviii. 58	" LXIV. 27	" Od. II. xvii. 4
" XXXIV. "	" Od. I. xxi.	" "	" 358 " Od. IV. iv. 37
" " 13	{ C. S. i. 3	" "	" 367 " Od. II. iv. 11
" "	{ Od. III. xxii. 2	" LXVI. 48	" Sat. II. i. 43

The imitations of Catullus by the other Augustan writers were very numerous. In VIRGIL, PROPERTIUS, TIBULLUS and OVID, we find at least the following :—

## VIRGIL.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Virg.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Virg.</i>
<i>with</i> IV. 12	<i>cf.</i> Ec. VIII. 22	<i>with</i> LXII. 56	<i>cf.</i> G. II. 299
" " 13	" G. II. 437	" LXIII. 2, &c.	" A. IX. 616 sq.
" VII. 12	" Ec. VII. 28	" " 41	" A. IV. 135
" IX. 4	" A. VII. 335	" " 53	" A. VI. 179
" XI. 7	{ A. VI. 800	" " 83	" A. XII. 6
" "	{ G. IV. 292	" LXIV. 4	" A. VIII. 518
" " 11	" Ec. I. 66	" " 12	" G. I. 97
" " 22	" A. IX. 435	" " 22	" A. VI. 649
" XXX. 8	" A. IV. 298	" " 44	" A. II. 299
" LX. 2	" Ec. VI. 67	" " 47	" A. I. 637
" LXI. 7	" A. I. 694	" " 51 sq.	" A. VIII. 625, &c.
" " 28	" Ec. X. 12	" " 63	" A. IV. 532
" LXI. 54	" A. III. 514	<i>with</i> LXIV. 77	<i>sq. cf.</i> A. VI. 29 sq.
" " 131	" Ec. VIII. 30	" " 108	" { G. I. 481
" " 208	" G. II. 105	" "	" { A. IV. 442
" " 216	" A. IV. 328	" " 109	" A. V. 449
" " 219	" Ec. IV. 61	" " 114	" A. VI. 29 sq.
" " 231	" Ec. III. 111	" " 116	" A. V. 591
" LXII. 1	" Ec. VI. 86	" " 142	" A. IV. 316
" " 7	" Ec. VIII. 30	" " 157	" A. VII. 302
" " 15	" A. IV. 285	" " 163	" A. V. 566
" " 24	" A. II. 746	" " 167	" A. I. 408

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Virg.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Virg.</i>
with LXIV. 172	cf. A. IV. 657	with LXIV. 400	cf. G. II. 510
„ „ 180	„ A. IV. 508	„ LXV. 12	„ G. III. 518
„ „ 188	„ A. I. 91	„ „ 23	„ G. I. 203
„ „ 206	„ A. IX. 106	„ LXVI. 23	„ A. IV. 66
„ „ 217	„ A. V. 724	„ „ 39	„ A. VI. 460
„ „ 227	„ A. IX. 500	„ „ 47	„ Ec. III. 16
„ „ 228	„ A. IX. 582	„ „ 55	„ A. V. 838
„ „ 289	„ G. I. 20	„ LXVIII B. 30	„ A. I. 566
„ „ 327	„ Ec. IV. 46	„ „ 79	„ A. IV. 599
„ „ 342	{ A. VII. 807	„ „ 109	„ Ec. III. 70
	{ A. XII. 345	„ „ 111	„ G. I. 495
„ „ 384	„ A. III. 373		

PROPERTIUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Pro.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Prop.</i>
with XIII. 12	cf. II. xix. 17	with LXIII. 65	cf. I. xvi. 30 sq.
„ XXV. 12	„ I. xi. 9	„ LXIV. 9	„ II. xii. 7
„ XL. 6	„ I. v. 3	„ LXV. 14	„ III. x. 8
„ XLV. 9	„ II. iii. 23	„ LXVI. 74	„ I. viii. 21
„ XLV. 21	„ II. xiv. 3	„ LXVIII. 31	„ I. xi. 19
„ LX. 2	„ IV. iv. 40	„ LXVIII B. 10	„ II. vi. 35
„ LXII. 24	„ IV. viii. 55		

TIBULLUS.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Tib.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Tib.</i>
with XXII. 5 sq.	cf. III. i. 9	with LXIV. 193	cf. III. vi. 41
„ LX. 2	„ III. iv. 89	„ „ 314	„ II. i. 64
„ LXIV. 157	„ III. iv. 85 sq.		

OVID.

<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Ovid.</i>	<i>Cat.</i>	<i>Ovid.</i>
with IV.	cf. Trist. I. x.	with LXIV. 115	cf. M. VIII. 159
„ XVII. 16	„ M. XIII. 790		sq.
	798	„ „ 128 sq.	„ H. x. passim
„ XL. 5	„ Tr. III. xiv. 23	„ „ 178	„ M. VIII. 113
„ LXII. 46	„ M. III. 353		sq.
	{ F. IV. 342	„ „ 261	„ A. A. II. 601
„ LXIII. 10	„ Ib. 458	„ „ 314	„ M. VI. 22
„ „ 92	„ F. IV. 116	„ „ 324	„ Pont. I. viii.
„ LXIV. 21	„ M. XI. 224		17
„ „ 45	„ M. II.	„ „ 340	„ M. x. 706
„ „ 68	„ M. IV. 342	„ LXVIII. 29	„ A. III. v. 42
„ „ 72	„ M. I. 641	„ LXVIII B. 109	„ H. VIII. 3
„ „ 92	„ M. VII. 86 sq.	„ LXXVI. 12	„ R. A. 657
„ „ 99	„ F. I. 417	„ „ 23 sq.	„ A. III. xiv.
		„ CVIII. 6	„ Ib. 167

Imitations of Catullus in the VIRGILIAN CATALECTA and in MARTIAL are incessant, and are too numerous to admit or require statement in this place. Outlines of poems, ideas, phrases, and words are borrowed freely and constantly from Catullus, whom the authors seem wisely to regard as the first Latin poet who struck out the true lines in which Latin poetry might run with success.

## LIFE.

GAIUS VALERIUS CATULLUS was born at Verona (87 or 84 B.C.), of a good family. We hear of his father as the friend and frequently the host of Julius Caesar. The poet came to Rome as soon as he became his own master, and there made his settled home. There he had the society of Calvus, Cinna, Cornificius, young Asinius Pollio, Alfenus Varus, Caelius Rufus, and, perhaps, Cicero; and there he fell into the toils of Clodia, the wife of the consul Metellus Celer, and the Lesbia of the poems. We hear of visits to his villa at Tibur, to another villa at Sirmio, and also to Verona. The pleasures of the town seem to have kept him always poor; and he followed the praetor Memmius to Bithynia, which had newly become a Roman province, in the vain hope of mending his fortunes (57 B.C.). On his homeward journey he went to see his brother's grave in the Troad, passed through the famous cities of Asia, and returned in his yacht to Sirmio (56 B.C.). This retreat he left for Rome, where he seems to have spent the remainder of his short life. We know that he died young, perhaps (as is said) at the age of thirty; and, as his poems contain no certain allusion to events of later date than 54 B.C., we may believe that to have been the year of his death.



## ADVERTISEMENT TO TEXT.

THE Gothic malice of mice and men has played havoc with the manuscripts of Catullus. No MS. containing any of his works now exists of earlier date than the *Thuanean* (in the Paris Library), considered to have been written about 900 A.D., which is an anthology of Latin poems, but of Catullus includes only LXII. About fifty years later the French monk Rather, Bishop of Verona, speaks of having read our poet for the first time. Soon after 1300 A.D. a MS. of Catullus was brought to Verona, discovered, apparently, in some distant place, hidden under a bushel-measure:—

Versus domini Benevuti de Campexanis de Vicentia de resurrectione Catulli, poetae Veronensis :

Ad patriam venio longis de finibus exul :

Causa mei reditus compatriota fuit,

Scilicet a calamis tribuit cui Francia nomen

Quique notat turbæ prætereuntis iter.

Quo licet ingenio vestrum celebrate Catullum,

Cujus sub modio clausa papyrus erat.

These verses are found in the MS. called *Sangermanensis* (now in the Paris Library), written 1375 A.D.; which the writer says he copied ‘a corruptissimo ex-

emplari,' (his original being perhaps the Veronese MS. above mentioned, which, unfortunately, was soon lost again), that being the only MS. extant to which he could have access. The only other MS. which may be ascribed to the fourteenth century is one in the Bodleian Library, Oxford (generally known as O). Although these are our best authorities, yet both contain *variae lectiones*, and are often wrong. Some dozen other MSS. date from 1411 to 1463 A.D.—the first printed edition was published 1472 A.D.—but all are obscured by corrections, interpolated, and full of errors. There are many, still less valuable, of later date.

Even the agreement of Catullus' best MSS.<sup>1</sup> is not enough to establish a doubtful reading. Many necessary corrections were made by the early Italian scholars, and much too has been done by scholars of the present century, whose attentions have at least atoned for the neglect of the previous hundred years. Many passages still admit conjecture, which, however, in recent editions has been perhaps too largely employed. The old maxim, indeed, that an emendation 'must account for every letter,' cannot fairly be applied in the present state of our manuscript evidence; and perhaps the *ipsis-*

<sup>1</sup>Even in these words are wrongly divided; syllables are wrongly doubled or not doubled; there are mutilations or confusing contractions of the ends of words; proper names are constantly corrupted; and among commoner interchanges of letters we find confounded a—co, a—e, a—ei, c—r, c—s—sc, c—t, d—cl, d—p, e—o, i—y, l—n—u, li—ll, n—ni—m, n—r, m—s final, p—t, r—t—rt—tr, c—i, t—s final.

*similia verba* of Catullus are in some cases very different from the mutilated presentations of the extant codices. But it would be inadvisable to admit into a text even attractive readings which differ widely from those of our best, if still inadequate, authorities. The following text will be found to adhere (except in undoubted corrections) to the best MSS.; which have been made accessible by recent and most valuable *apparatus critici*, especially that of ELLIS.

In spelling, all peculiarities have been avoided. These occur largely in the extant MSS., and some of them *may* have been derived from early MSS., but the probability is infinitely remote that they are Catullan. For the purposes of the present edition, their retention would be worse than useless. The use of *j* and *v* for the consonantal *i* and *u* may be pardoned on the score of convenience.





# **SELECT POEMS.**



# CATULLUS.

## I.

Cui dono lepidum novum libellum  
Arido modo pumice expositum?  
Corneli, tibi: namque tu solebas  
Meas esse aliquid putare nugas,  
Jam tum cum ausus es unus Italorum 5  
Omne aevum tribus explicare cartis  
Doctis, Juppiter, et laboriosis.  
Quare habe tibi quicquid hoc libelli:  
Qualecumque quidem, patrona virgo,  
Plus uno maneat perenne saeclo. 10

## II.

Passer, deliciae meae puellae,  
Quicum ludere, quem in sinu tenere,  
Cui primum digitum dare appetenti  
Et acres solet incitare morsus,  
Cum desiderio meo nitenti 5  
Carum nescio quid libet jocari  
Et solaciolum sui doloris.  
Credo: ut, cum gravis acquiescet ardor,

S

10

A

Tecum ludere sicut ipsa possem  
 Et tristes animi levare curas. 10  
 Tam gratum est mihi quam ferunt puellae  
 Pernici aureolum fuisse malum,  
 Quod zonam soluit diu ligatam.

## III.

Lugete, o Veneres Cupidinesque  
 Et quantum est hominum venustiorum.  
 Passer mortuus est meae puellae,  
 Passer, deliciae meae puellae,  
 Quem plus illa oculis suis amabat: 5  
 Nam mellitus erat suamque norat  
 Ipsam tam bene quam puella matrem,  
 Nec sese a gremio illius movebat,  
 Sed circumsiliens modo huc modo illuc  
 Ad solam dominam usque pipilabat. 10  
 Qui nunc it per iter tenebricosum  
 Illuc, unde negant redire quemquam.  
 At vobis male sit, malae tenebrae  
 Orci, quae omnia bella devoratis:  
 Tam bellum mihi passerem abstulistis. 15  
 O factum male, io miselle passer,  
 Tua nunc opera meae puellae  
 Flendo turgiduli rubent ocelli.

## IV.

Phaselus ille, quem videtis, hospites,  
 Ait fuisse navium celerrimus,

Neque ullius natantis impetum trabis  
 Nequisse praeterire, sive palmulis  
 Opus foret volare sive linteo. 5  
 Et hoc negat minacis Adriatici  
 Negare litus insulasve Cycladas  
 Rhodumque nobilem horridamque Thraciam  
 Propontida, trucemve Ponticum sinum,  
 Ubi iste post phaselus antea fuit 10  
 Comata silva : nam Cytorio in jugo  
 Loquente saepe sibilum edidit coma.  
 Amastri Pontica et Cytore buxifer  
 Tibi haec fuisse et esse cognitissima  
 Ait phaselus : ultima ex origine 15  
 Tuo stetisse dicit in cacumine,  
 Tuo imbuisse palmulas in aequore,  
 Et inde tot per impotentia freta  
 Erum tulisse, laeva sive dextera  
 Vocaret aura, sive utrumque Juppiter 20  
 Simul secundus incidisset in pedem ;  
 Neque ulla vota litoralibus deis  
 Sibi esse facta, cum veniret a mari  
 Novissime hunc ad usque limpidum lacum.  
 Sed haec prius fuere : nunc recondita. 25  
 Senet quiete seque dedicat tibi  
 Gemelle Castor et gemelle Castoris.

\ V.

Vivamus mea Lesbia atque amemus,  
 Rumoresque senum severiorum  
 Omnes unius aestimemus assis.

Soles occidere et redire possunt :  
 Nobis, cum semel occidit brevis lux, 5  
 Nox est perpetua una dormienda.  
 Da mi basia mille, deinde centum,  
 Dein mille altera, dein secunda centum,  
 Deinde usque altera mille, deinde centum.  
 Dein, cum milia multa fecerimus, 10  
 Conturbabimus illa, ne sciamus,  
 Aut ne quis malus invidere possit,  
 Cum tantum sciet esse basiorum.

## VII.

Quaeris, quot mihi basiationes  
 Tuas, Lesbia, sint satis superque.  
 Quam magnus numerus Libyssae harenae  
 Laserpiciferis jacet Cyrenis,  
 Oraclum Jovis inter aestuosi 5  
 Et Batti veteris sacrum sepulcrum ;  
 Aut quam sidera multa, cum tacet nox,  
 Furtivos hominum vident amores :  
 Tam te basia multa basiare  
 Vesano satis et super Catullo est, 10  
 Quae nec pernumerare curiosi  
 Possint, nec mala fascinare lingua.

## IX.

Verani, omnibus e meis amicis  
 Antistans mihi milibus trecentis,  
 Venistine domum ad tuos Penates  
 Fratresque unanimos anumque matrem ?

# CATULLUS.

5

Venisti. O mihi nuntii beati. 5  
 Visam te incolumem audiamque Hiberum  
 Narrantem loca, facta, nationes,  
 Ut mos est tuus; applicansque collum  
 Jucundum os oculosque saviabor.  
 O quantum est hominum beatiorum, 10  
 Quid me laetius est beatiusve?

## X.

Varus me meus ad suos amores  
 Visum duxerat e foro otiosum,  
 Scortillum, ut mihi tum repente visum est,  
 Non sane illepidum neque invenustum.  
 Huc ut venimus, incidere nobis 5  
 Sermones varii, in quibus, quid esset  
 Jam Bithynia, quomodo se haberet,  
 Et quonam mihi profuisset aere.  
 Respondi, id quod erat, nihil nec ipsis  
 Nec praetoribus esse nec cohorti. 10  
 Cur quisquam caput unctius referret?  
 'At certe tamen,' inquiunt, 'quod illic  
 Natum dicitur esse, comparasti 15  
 Ad lecticam homines.' Ego, ut puellae  
 Unum me facerem beatiorum,  
 'Non,' inquam, 'mihi tam fuit maligne,  
 Ut, provincia quod mala incidisset,  
 Non possem octo homines parare rectos.' 20  
 At mi nullus erat neque hic neque illic



Fractum qui veteris pedem grabati  
 In collo sibi collocare posset.  
 Hic illa, ut decuit cinaediorum,  
 'Quæso,' inquit, 'mihi, mi Catulle, paulum 25  
 Istos commoda, nam volo ad Sarapim  
 Deferri.' 'Mane me,' inquit puellae,  
 'Istud quod modo dixeram me habere—  
 Fugit me ratio—meus sodalis  
 Cinna—est Gaius—is sibi paravit. 30  
 Verum utrum illius an mei, quid ad me?  
 Utor tam bene quam mihi pararim.  
 Sed tu insulsa male et molesta vivis,  
 Per quam non licet esse negligentem.'

# XI.

Furi et Aureli, comites Catulli,  
 Sive in extremos penetrabit Indos,  
 Litus ut longe resonante Eoa  
                     Tunditur unda,  
 Sive in Hyrcanos Arabesque molles, 5  
 Seu Sacas sagittiferosque Parthos,  
 Sive quæ septemgeminus colorat  
                     Aequora Nilus,  
 Sive trans altas gradietur Alpes,  
 Caesaris visens monimenta magni, 10  
 Gallicum Rhenum horribilesque ulti-  
                     mosque Britannos,  
 Omnia hæc, quaecumque feret voluntas  
 Caelitum, temptare simul parati,

Pauca nuntiate meae puellae 15

Non bona dicta :

Nec meum respectet, ut ante, amorem,

Qui illius culpa cecidit velut prati

Ultimi flos, praetereunte postquam

Tactus aratro est.

## XII.

Marrucine Asini, manu sinistra

Non belle uteris in joco atque vino :

Tollis linthea neglegentiorum.

Hoc salsum esse putas? Fugit te, inepte :

Quamvis sordida res et invenusta est. 5

Non credis mihi? Crede Pollioni

Fratri, qui tua furta vel talento

Mutari velit: est enim leporum .

Disertus puer ac facetiarum.

Quare aut hendecasyllabos trecentos 10

Expecta, aut mihi lintheum remitte,

Quod me non movet aestimatione,

Verum est mnemosynum mei sodalia.

Nam sudaria Saetaba ex Hibere

Miserunt mihi muneri Fabullus 15

Et Veranius: haec amem necesse est

Et Veraniolum meum et Fabullum.

## XIII.

Cenabis bene, mi Fabulle, apud me  
Paucis, si tibi dii favent, diebus,  
Si tecum attuleris bonam atque magnam  
Cenam, non sine candida puella  
Et vino et sale et omnibus cachinnis. 5  
Haec si, inquam, attuleris, venuste noster,  
Cenabis bene: nam tui Catulli  
Plenus sacculus est aranearum.  
Sed contra accipies meros amores  
Seu quid suavius elegantiusve est. 10  
Nam unguentum dabo, quod meae puellae  
Donarunt Veneres Cupidinesque,  
Quod tu cum olfacies, deos rogabis  
Totum ut te faciant, Fabulle, nasum.

## XIV.

Ni te plus oculis meis amarem,  
Jucundissime Calve, munere isto  
Odissem te odio Vatiniano.  
Nam quid feci ego quidve sum locutus  
Cur me tot male perderes poetis? 5  
Isti dii mala multa dent clienti  
Qui tantum tibi misit impiorum.  
Quod si, ut suspicor, hoc novum ac repertum  
Munus dat tibi Sulla litterator,  
Non est mi male sed bene ac beate, 10  
Quod non dispereunt tui labores.  
Dii magni, horribilem et sacrum libellum,

Quem tu scilicet ad tuum Catullum  
Misti, continuo ut die periret,  
Saturnalibus, optimo dierum. 15  
Non, non hoc tibi, salse, sic abibit:  
Nam, si luxerit, ad librariorum  
Curram scrinia; Caesios, Aquinos,  
Suffenum, omnia colligam venena,  
Ac te his suppliciis remunerabor. 20  
Vos hinc interea (valete) abite  
Illuc unde malum pedem attulistis,  
Saecli incommoda, pessimi poetae.

## XVII.

O Colonia, quae cupis ponte ludere magno,  
Et salire paratum habes, sed vereris inepta  
Crura ponticuli axulis stantis in redivivis,  
Ne supinus eat cavaque in palude recumbat,  
Sic tibi bonus ex tua pons libidine fiat, 5  
In quo vel Salisubsali sacra suscipiantur:  
Munus hoc mihi maximi da, Colonia, risus.  
Quemdam municipem meum de tuo volo ponte  
Ire praecipitem in lutum per caputque pedesque,  
Verum totius ut lacus putidaeque paludis 10  
Lividissima maximeque est profunda vorago.  
Insulsissimus est homo, nec sapit pueri instar  
Bimuli tremula patris dormientis in ulna;  
Cui cum sit viridissimo nupta flore puella,  
(Et puella tenellulo delicatior hædo, 15  
Asservanda nigerrimis diligentius uvis)  
Ludere hanc sinit ut libet, nec pili facit uni,

Nec se sublevat ex sua parte, sed velut alnus  
 In fossa Liguri jacet supperndata securi,  
 Tantundem omnia sentiens quam si nulla sit us-  
 quam. 20

Talis iste meus stupor nil videt, nihil audit,  
 Ipse qui sit, utrum sit an non sit, id quoque  
 nescit.

Nunc eum volo de tuo ponte mittere pronum.  
 Si pote stolidum repente excitare veternum,  
 Et supinum animum in gravi derelinquere  
 caeno, 25  
 Ferream ut solem tenaci in voragine mula.

## XXII.

Suffenus iste, Vare, quem probe nosti,\*  
 Homo est venustus et dicax et urbanus,  
 Idemque longe plurimos facit versus.  
 Puto esse ego illi milia aut decem aut plura  
 Perscripta, nec, sicut fit, in palimpsesto 5  
 Relata: cartae regiae, novi libri,  
 Novi umbilici, lora rubra, membranae,  
 Derecta plumbo et pumice omnia aequata.  
 Haec cum legas tu, bellus ille et urbanus  
 Suffenus unus caprimulgus aut fossor 10  
 Rursus videtur: tantum abhorret ac mutat.  
 Hoc quid putemus esse? qui modo scurra,  
 Aut si quid hac re tritius, videbatur,  
 Idem infaceto est infacetior rure  
 Simul poemata attigit, neque idem unquam 15  
 Aeque est beatus ac poema cum scribit:

Tam gaudet in se tamque se ipse miratur.  
Nimirum idem omnes fallimur, neque est quisquam  
Quem non in aliqua re videre Suffenum  
Possis. Suus cuique attributus est error : 20  
Sed non videmus manticae quod in tergo est.

## XXVI.

Furi, villula nostra non ad Austri  
Flatus opposita est neque ad Favoni  
Nec saevi Boreae aut Apheliotae,  
Verum ad milia quindecim et ducentos.  
O ventum horribilem atque pestilentem. 5

## XXVII.

Minister vetuli puer Falerni,  
Inger mi calices amariores,  
Ut lex Postumiae jubet magistræ  
Ebrioso acino ebriosioris.  
At vos, quod jubet, hinc abite, lymphæ, 5  
Vini perniciēs, et ad severos  
Migrate. Hic merus est Thyonianus.

## XXX.

Alfene immemor atque unanimis false sodalibus,  
Jam te nil miseret, dure, tui dulcis amiculi?  
Jam me prodere, jam non dubitas fallere, perfide?  
Nec facta impia fallacum hominum caelicolis pla-  
cent.  
Quæ tu neglegis ac me miserum deseris in malis. 5  
Eheu quid faciant, dic, homines, cuive habeant fi-  
dem?

Certo tute jubebas animum tradere, inique, me  
 Inducens in amorem, quasi tuta omnia mi forent.  
 Idem nunc retrahis te ac tua dicta omnia fac-  
 taque

Ventos irrita ferre ac nebulas aereas sinis. 10  
 Si tu oblitus es, at dii meminerunt, meminit Fides,  
 Quae te ut poeniteat postmodo facti faciet tui.

## XXXI.

Paene insularum, Sirmio, insularumque  
 Ocelle, quascunque in liquentibus stagnis  
 Marique vasto fert uterque Neptunus,  
 Quam te libenter quamque laetus in viso,  
 Vix mi ipse credens Thyniam atque Bithynos 5  
 Liquisse campos et videre te in tuto.  
 O quid solutis est beatius curis,  
 Cum mens onus reponit ac peregrino  
 Labore fessi venimus larem ad nostrum  
 Desideratoque acquiescimus lecto? 10  
 Hoc est quod unum est pro laboribus tantis.  
 Salve, o venusta Sirmio, atque ero gaude,  
 Gaudete vosque, o Lydiae lacus undae;  
 Ridete quicquid est domi cachinnorum.

## XXXIV.

Dianae sumus in fide  
 Puellae et pueri integri:  
 Dianam pueri integri  
 Puellaeque canamus.

# CATULLUS.

13

O Latonia, maximi 5

Magna progenies Jovis,  
Quam mater prope Deliam

Deposivit olivam,

Montium domina ut fores

Silvarumque virentium 10

Saltuumque reconditorum

Amniumque sonantum.

Tu Lucina dolentibus

Juno dicta puerperis,

Tu potens Trivia et notho es 15

Dicta lumine Luna.

Tu cursu, dea, menstruo

Metiens iter annuum,

Rustica agricolae bonis

Tecta frugibus explens. 20

Sis quocumque tibi placet

Sancta nomine, Romulique,

Antique ut solita es, bona

Sospites ope gentem.

## XXXV.

Poetae tenero, meo sodali,

Velim Caecilio, papyre, dicas

Veronam veniat, Novi relinquens

Comi moenia Lariumque litus ;

Nam quasdam volo cogitationes 5

Amici accipiat sui meique.

Quare si sapiet viam vorabit,

Quamvis candida milies puella



Euntem revocet, manusque collo  
 Ambas injiciens roget morari, 10  
 Quae nunc, si mihi vera nuntiantur  
 Illum deperit impotente amore.  
 Nam quo tempore legit incohata  
 Dindymi dominam, ex eo misellae  
 Ignem interiorem edunt medullam. 15  
 Ignosco tibi, Sapphica puella  
 Musa doctior : est enim venuste  
 Magna Caecilio incohata mater.

## XXXVI.

Annales Volusi, cacata carta,  
 Votum solvite pro mea puella.  
 Nam sanctae Veneri Cupidinique  
 Vovit, si sibi restitutus essem  
 Desissemque truces vibrare iambos, 5  
 Electissima pessimi poetae  
 Scripta tardipedi deo daturam  
 Infelicibus ustulanda lignis ;  
 Et hoc pessima se puella vidit  
 Jucose lepide vovere divis. 10  
 Nunc o caeruleo creata ponto,  
 Quae sanctum Idalium Uriosque apertos,  
 Quaeque Ancona Cnidumque arundinosam  
 Colis, quaeque Amathunta, quaeque Golgos,  
 Quaeque Durrachium Adriae tabernam, 15  
 Acceptum face redditumque votum,  
 Si non illepidum neque invenustum est.  
 At vos interea venite in ignem,

Pleni ruris et inficetiarum  
Annales Volusi, cacata carta.

20

## XXXVIII.

Male est, Cornifici, tuo Catullo,  
Male est, me hercule, et laboriose,  
Et magis magis in dies et horas.  
Quem tu, quod minimum facillimumque est,  
Qua solatus es allocutione? 5  
Irascor tibi. Sic meos amores?  
Paulum quidlibet allocutionis,  
Maestius lacrimis Simonideis.

## XXXIX.

Egnatius, quod candidos habet dentes,  
Renidet usque quaque: si ad rei ventum est  
Subsellium, cum orator excitat fletum,  
Renidet ille: si ad pii rogum fili  
Lugetur, orba cum flet unicum mater, 5  
Renidet ille: quicquid est, ubicunque est,  
Quodcumque agit, renidet: hunc habet morbum,  
Neque elegantem ut arbitror neque urbanum.  
Quare monendum te est mihi, bone Egnati:  
Si urbanus esses aut Sabinus aut Tiburs, 10  
Aut parcus Umber aut obesus Etruscus,  
Aut Lanuvinus ater atque dentatus,  
Aut Transpadanus, ut meos quoque attingam,  
Aut quilibet, qui puriter lavit dentes,  
Tamen renidere usque quaque te nollem, 15  
Nam risu inepto res ineptior nulla est.

Nunc Celtiber es : Celtiberia in terra,  
Quod quisque minxit, hoc sibi solet mane  
Dentem atque russam defricare gingivam ;  
Ut, quo iste vester expolitior dens est, 20  
Hoc te amplius bibisse praedicet loti.

## XL.

Quaenam te mala mens, miselle Ravide,  
Agit praecipitem in meos iambos ?  
Quis deus tibi non bene advocatus  
Vecordem parat excitare rixam ?  
An ut pervenias in ora vulgi ? 5  
Quid vis ? qualibet esse notus optas ?  
Eris, quandoquidem meos amores  
Cum longa voluisti amare poena.

## XLIII.

Salve, nec minimo puella naso,  
Nec bello pede nec nigris ocellis  
Nec longis digitis nec ore sicco  
Nec sane nimis elegante lingua,  
Decoctoris amica Formiani. 5  
Ten provincia narrat esse bellam ?  
Tecum Lesbia nostra comparatur ?  
O saeculum insipiens et infacetum.

## XLIV.

O funde noster seu Sabine seu Tiburs—  
Nam te esse Tiburtem autumant quibus non est  
Cordi Catullum laedere, at quibus cordi est,  
Quovis Sabinum pignore esse contendunt—  
Sed seu Sabine sive verius Tiburs, 5  
Fui libenter in tua suburbana  
Villa, malamque pectore expuli tussim,  
Non immerenti quam mihi meus venter,  
Dum sumptuosas appeto, dedit, cenas.  
Nam Sestianus dum volo esse conviva, 10  
Orationem in Antium petitozem  
Plenam veneni et pestilentiae legi.  
Hic me gravedo frigida et frequens tussis  
Quassavit usque dum in tuum sinum fugi,  
Et me recuravi otioque et urtica. 15  
Quare refectus maximas tibi grates  
Ago, meum quod non es ulta peccatum.  
Nec deprecor jam, si nefaria scripta  
Sesti recepso, quin gravedinem et tussim  
Non mi, sed ipsi Sestio ferat frigus, 20  
Qui tum vocat me cum malum librum legi.

## XLV.

Acmen Septimius, suos amores,  
Tenens in gremio 'mea' inquit 'Acme,  
Ni te perdit amo atque amare porro  
Omnes sum assidue paratus annos  
Quantum qui pote plurimum perire, 5  
Solus in Libya Indiaque tosta  
Caesio veniam obuius leoni.'  
Hoc ut dixit, Amor sinistra, ut ante,  
Dextram sternuit approbationem.  
At Acme leviter caput reflectens 10  
Et dulcis pueri ebrios ocellos  
Illo purpureo ore saviata,  
'Sic' inquit 'mea vita, Septimille,  
Huic uni domino usque serviamus,  
Ut multo mihi major acriorque 15  
Ignis mollibus ardet in medullis.' .  
Hoc ut dixit, Amor sinistra, ut ante  
Dextram sternuit approbationem.  
Nunc ab auspicio bono profecti  
Mutuis animis amant amantur. 20  
Unam Septimius misellus Acmen  
Mavult quam Syrias Britanniasque ;  
Uno in Septimio fidelis Acme  
Facit delicias libidinesque.  
Quis ullos homines beatiores 25  
Vidit, quis Venerem auspiciorem ?

## XLVI.

Jam ver egelidos refert tepores,  
 Jam caeli furor aequinoctialis  
 Jucundis Zephyri silescit auris.  
 Linquantur Phrygii, Catulle, campi  
 Nicaeaeque ager uber aestuosae : 5  
 Ad claras Asiae volumus urbes.  
 Jam mens praetrepidans avet vagari,  
 Jam laeti studio pedes vigescunt.  
 O dulces comitum valete coetus,  
 Longe quos simul a domo profectos 10  
 Diversae variae viae reportant.

## XLVII.

Porci et Socration, duae sinistrae  
 Pisonis, scabies famesque mundi,  
 Vos Veraniolo meo et Fabullo  
 Verpus praeposuit Priapus ille?  
 Vos convivia lauta sumptuose 5  
 De die facitis? mei sodales  
 Quaerunt in trivio vocationes?

## XLIX.

Disertissime Romuli nepotum  
 Quot sunt quotque fuere, Marce Tulli,  
 Quotque post aliis erunt in annis,  
 Gratias tibi maximas Catullus  
 Agit pessimus omnium poeta, 5  
 Tanto pessimus omnium poeta  
 Quanto tu optimus omnium patronus.

## L.

Hesterno, Licini, die otiosi  
 Multum lusimus in meis tabellis,  
 Ut convenerat esse delicatos.  
 Scribens versiculos uterque nostrum  
 Ludebat numero modo hoc modo illoc 5  
 Reddens mutua per jocum atque vinum.  
 Atque illinc abii tuo lepore  
 Incensus, Licini, facetiisque,  
 Ut nec me miserum cibus juvaret  
 Nec somnus tegeret quiete ocellos, 10  
 Sed toto, indomitus furore, lecto  
 Versarer cupiens videre lucem,  
 Ut tecum loquerer simulque ut essem.  
 At defessa labore membra postquam  
 Semimortua lectulo jacebant, 15  
 Hoc, jucunde, tibi poema feci,  
 Ex quo perspiceres meum dolorem.  
 Nunc audax cave sis, precesque nostras,  
 Oramus, cave despuas, ocelle,  
 Ne poenas Nemesis reposit a te. 20  
 Est vemens dea : laedere hanc caveto.

## LI.

Ille mi par esse deo videtur,  
 Ille, si fas est, superare divos,  
 Qui sedens adversus identidem te  
 Spectat et audit  
 Dulce ridentem, misero quod omnes 5  
 Eripit sensus mihi ; nam simul te.

Lesbia, aspexi, nihil est super mi

Lingua sed torpet, tenuis sub artus

Flamma demanat, sonitu suopte 10

Tintinant aures, gemina teguntur

Lumina nocte.

Otium, Catulle, tibi molestum est ;

Otio exsultas nimiumque gestis.

Otium et reges prius et beatas 15

Perdidit urbes.

LII.

Quid est, Catulle? quid moraris emori?

Sella in curuli Struma Nonius sedet:

Per consulatum perjerat Vatinius:

Quid est, Catulle? quid moraris emori?

LIII.

Risi nescio quem modo e corona,

Qui, cum mirifice Vatiniana

Meus crimina Calvus explicasset,

Admirans ait haec manusque tollens,

'Dii, magni, salaputium disertum.'

LX.

Num te leaena montibus Libystinis

Aut Scylla latrans infima inguinum parte

Tam mente dura procreavit ac taetra,

Ut supplicis vocem in novissimo casu

Contemptam haberes? a nimis fero corde!





- Nympha quos super irrigat  
                     Frigerans Aganippe,                      30  
 Ac domum dominam voca  
 Conjugis cupidam novi,  
 Mentem amore revinciens  
 Ut tenax hedera huc et huc  
                     Arborem implicat errans.                      35  
 Vosque item simul integrae  
 Virgines, quibus advenit  
 Par dies, agite in modum  
 Dicite, o Hymenae Hymen,  
                     O Hymen Hymenae,                      40  
 Ut libentius, audiens  
 Se citarier ad suum  
 Munus, huc aditum ferat  
 Dux bonae Veneris, boni  
                     Conjugator amoris.                      45  
 Quis deus magis *anxiis*  
 Est petendus amantibus?  
 Quem colent homines magis  
 Caelitum, o Hymenae Hymen  
                     O Hymen Hymenae?                      50  
 Te suis tremulus parens  
 Invocat, tibi virgines  
 Zonula soluunt sinus.  
 Te timens cupida novus  
                     Captat aure maritus.                      55  
 Tu fero juveni in manus  
 Floridam ipse puellulam  
 Dedis a gremio suae

Matris, o Hymenaeae Hymen,  
                                     O Hymen Hymenaeae. 60

Nil potest sine te Venus,  
 Fama quod bona comprobet,  
 Commodi capere, at potest  
 Te volente. Quis huic deo  
                                     Compararier ausit? 65

Nulla quit sine te domus  
 Liberos dare, nec parens  
 Stirpe vincier, at potest  
 Te volente. Quis huic deo  
                                     Compararier ausit? 70

Quae tuis careat sacris  
 Non queat dare praesides  
 Terra finibus, at queat  
 Te volente. Quis huic deo  
                                     Compararier ausit? 75

Claustra pandite januae.  
 Virgo adest. Viden ut faces  
 Splendidas quatiunt comas  
 . . . . .  
                                     . . . . . 80 (78)

Tardet ingenuus pudor  
 . . . . .  
 . . . . .  
 Quem tamen magis audiens  
                                     Flet quod ire necesse est. 85 (81)

Flere desine : non tibi, Au-  
 runculeia, periculum est  
 Ne qua femina pulchrior

- Clarum ab oceano diem  
                     Viderit venientem. 90 (86)  
 Talis in vario solet  
 Divitis domini hortulo  
 Stare flos hyacinthinus.  
 Sed moraris. Abit dies.  
                     *Prodeas nova nupta.* 95 (91)  
 Prodeas nova nupta, si  
 Jam videtur, et audias  
 Nostra verba. Vide ut faces  
 Aureas quatiunt comas.  
                     *Prodeas nova nupta.* 100 (95)  
 Tollite, o pueri, faces.  
 Flammeum video venire.  
 Ite, concinite in modum  
 'Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae.' 125 (118)  
 En tibi domus ut potens  
 Et beata viri tui.  
 Quae tibi sine serviat,  
 Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae, 160 (153)  
 Usque dum tremulum movens  
 Cana tempus anilitas  
 Omnia omnibus annuat.  
 Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae. 165 (158)  
 Transfer omine cum bono  
 Limen aureolos pedes,  
 Rasilemque subi forem.

- Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae.      170 (163)  
 Mitte brachiolum teres,  
 Praetextate, puellulae.  
 Jam cubile adeant viri.  
 Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae.      185 (178)  
 Vos, unis senibus bonae  
 Cognitae bene feminae,  
 Collocate puellulam.  
 Io Hymen Hymenaeae io,  
                     Io Hymen Hymenaeae.      190 (183)  
 Jam licet venias, marite:  
 Uxor in thalamo tibi est,  
 Ore floridulo nitens  
 Alba parthenice velut  
                     Luteumve papaver.      195 (188)  
 At, marite, ita me juvent  
 Caelites, nihilo minus  
 Pulcher es, neque te Venus  
 Neglegit. Sed abit dies.  
                     Perge, ne remorare.      200 (193)  
 Non diu remoratus es.  
 Jam venis. Bona te Venus  
 Juerit, quoniam palam  
 Quae cupis capis et bonum  
                     Non abscondis amorem.      205 (198)  
 Ille pulveris Africi  
 Siderumque micantium  
 Subducât numerum prius,

- Qui vestri numerare vult  
                   Multa milia ludi.                   210 (203)  
 Ludite ut libet et brevi  
 Liberos date. Non decet  
 Tam vetus sine liberis  
 Nomen esse, sed indidem  
                   Semper ingenerari.                   215 (208)  
 Torquatus volo parvulus,  
 Matris e gremio suae  
 Porrigens teneras manus,  
 Dulce rideat ad patrem  
                   Semihiente labello.                   220 (213)  
 Sit suo similis patri  
 Manlio et facile insciis  
 Noscitur ab omnibus  
 Et pudicitiam suae  
                   Matris indicet ore.                   225 (218)  
 Talis illius a bona  
 Matre laus genus approbet,  
 Qualis unica ab optima  
 Matre Telemacho manet  
                   Fama Penelopeo.                   230 (223)  
 Claudite ostia, virgines :  
 Lusimus satis. At, boni  
 Conjuges, bene vivite et  
 Munere assidue valentem  
                   Exercete juventam.                   235 (228)

## LXII.

*Juvenes.*

Vesper adest juvenes, consurgite : Vesper Olympo

Expectata diu vix tandem lumina tollit.  
Surgere jam tempus, jam pingues linquere mensas;  
Jam veniet virgo, jam dicetur Hymenaeus.  
Hymen o Hymenae, Hymen ades o Hymenae. 5

*Puellae.*

Cernitis, innuptae, juvenes? Consurgite contra:  
Nimirum Oetaeos ostendit noctifer ignes.  
Sic certe est: viden ut pernicious exsiluere?  
Non temere exsiluere, canent quod visere par est.  
Hymen o Hymenae, Hymen ades o Hymenae. 10

*Juvenes.*

Non facilis nobis, aequales, palma parata est:  
Aspicite, innuptae secum ut meditata requirunt.  
Non frustra meditantur, habent memorabile quod  
sit,  
Nec mirum, penitus quae tota mente laborant.  
Nos alio mentes, alio divisimus aures; 15  
Jure igitur vincemur: amat victoria curam.  
Quare nunc animos saltem committite vestros;  
Dicere jam incipient, jam respondere decebit.  
Hymen o Hymenae, Hymen ades o Hymenae.

*Puellae.*

Hespere, qui caelo fertur crudelior ignis? 20  
Qui natam possis complexu avellere matris,  
Complexu matris retinentem avellere natam,  
Et juveni ardenti castam donare puellam.  
Quid faciunt hostes capta crudelius urbe?  
Hymen o Hymenae, Hymen ades o Hymenae. 25

*Juvenes.*

Hespere, qui caelo lucet jucundior ignis?  
 Qui desponsa tua firmes conubia flamma,  
 Quæ pepigerè viri, pepigerunt ante parentes,  
 Nec junxere prius quam se tuus extulit ardor.  
 Quid datur a divis felici optatius hora? 30  
 Hymen o Hymenæe, Hymen ades o Hymenæe.

*Puellae.*

Hesperus e nobis, aequales, abstulit unam.  
 . . . . .  
 Namque tuo adventu vigilat custodia semper. 35  
 . . . . .  
 Hymen o Hymenæe, Hymen ades o Hymenæe.

*Juvenes.*

Nocte latent fures, quos idem saepe revertens,  
 Hespere, mutato comprehendis nomine eosdem.  
 At libet innuptis ficto te carpere questu:  
 Quid tum si carpunt, tacita quem mente re-  
 quirunt? 40  
 Hymen o Hymenæe, Hymen ades o Hymenæe.

*Puellae.*

Ut flos in septis secretus nascitur hortis,  
 Ignotus pecori, nullo contusus aratro,  
 Quem mulcent auræ, firmat sol, educat imber  
 . . . . . 45  
 Multi illum pueri, multae optavere puellae:  
 Idem cum tenui carptus defloruit ungui,  
 Nulli illum pueri, nullae optavere puellae.  
 Sic virgo, dum intacta manet, dum cara suis est:



Cum castum amisit polluto corpore florem, 50  
 Nec pueris jucunda manet, nec cara puellis.  
 Hymen o Hymenaeae, Hymen ades o Hymenaeae.

*Juvenes.*

Ut vidua in nudo vitis quae nascitur arvo  
 Nunquam se extollit, nunquam mitem educat uvam,  
 Sed tenerum prono deflectens pondere corpus 55  
 Jam jam contingit summum radice flagellum,  
 Hanc nulli agricolae, nulli coluere juvenci:  
 At si forte eadem est ulmo conjuncta marito,  
 Multi illam agricolae, multi coluere juvenci.  
 Sic virgo, dum intacta manet, dum inculta senes-  
 cit: 60

Cum par conubium maturo tempore adepta est,  
 Cara viro magis et minus est invisa parenti.

Et tu ne pugna cum tali conjuge virgo,

Non aequum est pugnare, pater cui tradidit ipse, 65  
 Ipse pater cum matre, quibus parere necesse est.  
 Virginitas non tota tua est; ex parte parentum  
 est.

Tertia pars patri, pars est data tertia matri,  
 Tertia sola tua est; noli pugnare duobus,  
 Qui genero sua jura simul cum dote dederunt. 70

Hymen o Hymenaeae, Hymen ades o Hymenaeae.

LXIII.

Super alta vectus Attis celeri rate maria,

Phrygium ut nemus citato cupide pede tetigit,  
Adiitque opaca silvis redimita loca deae,  
Stimulatus ibi furenti rabie, vagus animis,  
Devolvit ili acuto sibi pondera silice. 5  
Itaque ut relictâ sensit sibi membra sine viro,  
Etiam recente terrae sola sanguine maculans,  
Niveis citata cepit manibus leve typanum,  
Typanum, tubam Cybelles, tua, mater, initia,  
Quatiensque terga tauri teneris cava digitis, 10  
Canere haec suis adorta est tremebunda comitibus.  
'Agite, ite ad alta, Gallae, Cybeles nemora procul,  
Simul ite, Dindymenae dominae vaga pecora,  
Aliena quae petentes velut exsules loca,  
Sectam meam exsecutae, duce me mihi comites, 15  
Rapidum salum tulistis truculentaque pelagi,  
Et corpus evirastis Veneris nimio odio;  
Hilarate aere citatis erroribus animum.  
Mora tarda mente cedat; simul ite, sequimini  
Phrygiam ad domum Cybelles, Phrygia ad nemora  
deae, 20  
Ubi cymbalum sonat vox, ubi tympana reboant,  
Tibicen ubi canit Phryx curvo grave calamo,  
Ubi capita Maenades vi jaciunt hederigerâe,  
Ubi sacra sancta acutis ululatibus agitant,  
Ubi suevit illa divae volitare vaga cohors, 25  
Quo nos decet citatis celerare tripudiis.'  
Simul haec comitibus Attis cecinit, notha mulier,  
Thiasus repente linguis trepidantibus ululat,  
Leve tympanum remugit, cava cymbala recrepant,  
Viridem citus adit Idam properante pede chorus. 30

Furibunda simul anhelans vaga vadit animam  
agens

Comitata tympano Attis per opaca nemora dux,  
Veluti juvenca vitans onus indomita jugi:

Rapidae ducem sequuntur Gallae properipedem.

Itaque ut domum Cybelles tetigere lassulae, 35

Nimio e labore somnum capiunt sine Cerere;

Piger his labante langore oculos sopor operit:

Abit in quiete molli ravidus furor animi.

Sed ubi oris aurei Sol radiantibus oculis

Lustravit aethera album, sola dura, mare ferum, 40

Pepulitque noctis umbras vegetis sonipedibus,

Ibi Somnus excitum Attin fugiens citus abiit:

Trepidante eum recepit dea Pasithea sinu.

Ita de quiete molli rapida sine rabie

Simul ipse pectore Attis sua facta recoluit, 45

Liquidaque mente vidit sine queis ubique foret,

Animo aestuante rursum reditum ad vada tetulit.

Ibi maria vasta visens lacrimantibus oculis,

Patriam allocuta maesta est ita voce miseriter.

'Patria o mei creatrix, patria o mea genetrix, 50

Ego quem miser relinquens, dominos ut erifugae

Famuli solent, ad Idaee tetuli nemora pedem,

Ut apud nivem et ferarum gelida stabula forem,

Et earum omnia adirem furibunda latibula,

Ubinam aut quibus locis te positam, patria, reor? 55

Cupit ipse pupula ad te sibi dirigere aciem,

Rabie fera carens dum breve tempus animus est.

Egone a mea remota haec ferar in nemora domo

Patria, bonis, amicis, genitoribus abero?

Abero foro, palaestra, stadio et gymnasiis? 60  
 Miser a miser, querendum est etiam atque etiam,  
 anime.

Quod enim genus figurae est, ego quod non obierim?  
 Ego mulier, ego adulescens, ego ephebus, ego puer,  
 Ego gymnasi fui flos, ego eram decus olei;

Mihi januae frequentes, mihi limina tepida, 65  
 Mihi floridis corollis redimita domus erat,

Linquendum ubi esset orto mihi sole cubiculum.

Ego nunc deum ministra et Cybeles famula ferar?

Ego Maenas, ego mei pars, ego vir sterilis ero?

Ego viridis algida Idae nive amicta loca colam? 70

Ego vitam agam sub altis Phrygiae columinibus,

Ubi cerva silvicultrix, ubi aper nemorivagus?

Jam jam dolet quod egi, jam jamque paenitet.'

Roseis ut hinc labellis sonitus adiit. . . .

Geminas deorum ad aures nova nuntia referens, 75

Ibi juncta juga resolvens Cybele leonibus

Laevumque pecoris hostem stimulans ita loquitur.

'Agedum,' inquit, 'age ferox i, fac ut hunc furor  
*agitet,*

Fac uti furoris ictu reditum in nemora ferat,

Mea libere nimis qui fugere imperia cupit. 80

Age caede terga cauda, tua verbera patere,

Fac cuncta mugienti fremitu loca retonent,

Rutilam ferox torosa cervice quate jubam.'

Ait haec minax Cybelle religatque juga manu.

Ferus ipse sese adhortans rapidum incitat animo, 85

Vadit, fremit, refringit virgulta pede vago.

At ubi umida albicantis loca litoris adiit

Tenerumque vidit Attin prope marmora pelagi,  
 Facit impetum: ille demens fugit in nemora fera:  
 Ibi semper omne vitae spatium famula fuit. 90

Dea magna, dea Cybelle, dea domina Dindymi,  
 Procul a mea tuus sit furor omnis, era, domo:  
 Alios age incitatos, alios age rabidos.

## LXIV.

Peliaco quondam prognatae vertice pinus  
 Dicuntur liquidas Neptuni nasse per undas  
 Phasidos ad fluctus et fines Aeetaeos;  
 Cum lecti juvenes, Argivae robora pubis,  
 Auratam optantes Colchis avertere pellem, 5  
 Ausi sunt vada salsa cita decurrere puppi,  
 Caerula verrentes abiegnis aequora palmis.  
 Diva quibus retinens in summis urbibus aereis  
 Ipsa levi fecit volitantem flamine currum,  
 Pineae conjungens inflexae texta carinae. 10  
 Illa rudem cursu prima imbuit Amphitriten;  
 Quae simul ac rostro ventosum proscidit aequor,  
 Tortaque remigio spumis incanduit unda,  
 Emergere feri candenti e gurgite vultus,  
 Aequoreae monstrum Nereides admirantes. 15  
 Illac, haudque alia, viderunt luce marinas  
 Mortales oculis nudato corpore nymphas  
 Nutricum tenus exstantes e gurgite cano.  
 Tum Thetidis Peleus incensus fertur amore,  
 Tum Thetis humanos non despexit hymenaeos, 20  
 Tum Thetidi pater ipse jugandum Pelea sensit.

O nimis optato saeculorum tempore nati  
Heroes, salvete, deum gens, o bona matrum  
Progenies salvete iterum  
Vos ego saepe meo vos carmine compellabo, 25  
Teque adeo eximie taedis felicibus aucte,  
Thessaliae columnen, Peleu, cui Juppiter ipse,  
Ipse suos divum genitor concessit amores.  
Tene Thetis tenuit pulcherrima Nereine?  
Tene suam Tethys concessit ducere neptem 30  
Oceanusque, mari totum qui amplectitur orbem?  
Quae simul optato finito tempore luces  
Advenere, domum conventu tota frequentat  
Thessalia; oppletur laetanti regia coetu.  
Dona ferunt prae se, declarant gaudia vultu. 35  
Deseritur Scyros, linquunt Phthiotica Tempe  
Crannonisque domos ac moenia Larissaea;  
Pharsalum coeunt, Pharsalia tecta frequentant.  
Rura colit nemo; mollescunt colla juvencis;  
Non humilis curvis purgatur vinea rastris, 40  
Non glebam pronò convellit vomere taurus,  
Non falx attenuat frondatorum arboris umbram;  
Squalida desertis robigo infertur aratris.  
Ipsius at sedes, quacunque opulenta recessit  
Regia, fulgenti splendent auro atque argento; 45  
Candet ebur soliis, collucent pocula mensae,  
Toto domus gaudet regali splendida gaza.  
Pulvinar vero divae geniale locatur  
Sedibus in mediis, Indo quod dente politum  
Tincta tegit roseo conchyli purpura fuco. 50  
Haec vestis, priscis hominum variata figuris,

Heroum mira virtutes indicat arte.  
Namque fluentisono prospectans litore Diae  
Thesea cedentem celeri cum classe tuetur  
Indomitos in corde gerens Ariadna furores ; 55  
Necdum etiam sese, quae visit, visere credit,  
Ut pote fallaci quae tum primum excita somno  
Desertam in sola miseram se cernat harena  
Immemor at juvenis fugiens pellit vada remis,  
Irrita ventosae linquens promissa procellae. 60  
Quam procul ex alga maestis Minois ocellis,  
Saxea ut effigies Bacchantis, prospicit, eheu,  
Prospicit, et magnis curarum fluctuat undis,  
Non flavo retinens subtilem vertice mitram,  
Non contacta levi velatum pectus amictu, 65  
Non tereti strophio lactentes vincta papillas,  
Omnia quae toto delapsa e corpore passim  
Ipsius ante pedes fluctus salis alludebant.  
Sed neque tum mitrae, neque tum fluitantis amictus  
Illa vicem curans, toto ex te pectore, Theseu, 70  
Toto animo, tota pendebat perdita mente.  
A misera, assiduis quam luctibus exsternavit  
Spinosas Erycina serens in pectore curas,  
Illa tempestate, ferox quo ex tempore Theseus,  
Egressus curvis e litoribus Piraei, 75  
Attigit injusti regis Gortynia templa.  
Nam perhibent olim, crudeli peste coactam  
Androgeoneae poenas exsolvere caedis,  
Electos juvenes simul et decus innuptarum  
Cecropiam solitam esse dapem dare Minotauro. 80  
Queis angusta malis cum moenia vexarentur,

Ipse suum Theseus pro caris corpus Athenis  
Projicere optavit, potius quam talia Cretam  
Funera Cecropiae nec funera portarentur ;  
Atque ita nave levi nitens ac lenibus auris 85  
Magnanimum ad Minoa venit sedesque superbas.  
Hunc simul ac cupido conspexit lumine virgo  
Regia, quam suaves expirans castus odores  
Lectulus in molli complexu matris alebat,  
Quales Eurotae progignunt flumina myrtus 90  
Aurave distinctos educit verna colores,  
Non prius ex illo flagrantia declinavit  
Lumina, quam cuncto concepit corpore flammam  
Funditus atque imis exarsit tota medullis.  
Heu misere exagitans immiti corde furores, 95  
Sancte puer, curis hominum qui gaudia misces,  
Quaeque regis Golgos quaeque Idalium frondosum,  
Qualibus incensam jactastis mente puellam  
Fluctibus, in flavo saepe hospite suspirantem.  
Quantos illa tulit languenti corde timores, 100  
Quanto saepe magis fulgore expalluit auri,  
Cum saevum cupiens contra contendere monstrum  
Aut mortem oppeteret Theseus aut praemia laudis.  
Non ingrata tamen frustra munuscula divis  
Promittens tacito succendit vota labello. 105  
Nam velut in summo quatientem bracchia Tauro  
Quercum, aut conigeram sudanti cortice pinum,  
Indomitus turbo contorquens flamine robur,  
Eruit—illa procul radicitus exturbata  
Prona cadit, lateque comis obit omnia frangens—110  
Sic domito saevum prostravit corpore Theseus



Nequiquam vanis jactantem cornua ventis.  
 Inde pedem sospes multa cum laude reflexit  
 Errabunda regens tenui vestigia filo,  
 Ne labyrintheis e flexibus egredientem 115  
 Tecti frustraretur inobservabilis error.

Sed quid ego, a primo digressus carmine plura  
 Commemorem, ut linquens genitoris filia vultum,  
 Ut consanguineae complexum, ut denique matris.  
 Quae misera in nata deperdita laetabatur, 120  
 Omnibus his Thesei dulcem praeoptarit amorem,  
 Aut ut vecta ratis spumosa ad litora Diae  
*Venerit*, aut ut eam devinctam lumina somno  
 Liquerit immemori discedens pectore conjux.  
 Saepe illam perhibent ardenti corde furem 125  
 Clarisonas imo fudisse e pectore voces,  
 Ac tum praeruptos tristem conscendere montes  
 Unde aciem in pelagi vastos protenderet aestus,  
 Tum tremuli salis adversas procurrere in undas  
 Mollia nudatae tollentem tegmina surae, 130  
 Atque haec extremis maestam dixisse querellis,  
 Frigidulos udo singultus ore cientem.

‘Sicine me patriis avectam, perfide, ab aris,  
 Perfide, deserto liquisti in litore, Theseu?  
 Sicine discedens neglecto numine divum 135  
 Immemor a devota domum perjuria portas?  
 Nullane res potuit crudelis flectere mentis  
 Consilium? tibi nulla fuit clementia praesto,  
 Immite ut nostri vellet miserescere pectus?  
 At non haec quondam nobis promissa dedisti 140  
 Voce, mihi non haec miserae sperare jubebas,

Sed conubia laeta, sed optatos hymenaeos,  
Quae cuncta aerei discerpunt irrita venti.  
Tum jam nulla viro juranti femina credat,  
Nulla viri speret sermones esse fideles; 145  
Queis dum aliquid cupiens animus praegestit apisci,  
Nil metuunt jurare, nihil promittere parcunt,  
Sed, simul ac cupidae mentis satiata libido est,  
Dicta nihil metuere, nihil perjuria curant.  
Certe ego te in medio versantem turbine leti 150  
Eripui et potius germanum amittere crevi,  
Quam tibi fallaci supremo in tempore deessem.  
Pro quo dilaceranda feris dabor alitibusque  
Praeda, neque injecta tumulabor mortua terra.  
Quaenam te genuit sola sub rupe leaena, 155  
Quod mare conceptum spumantibus exspuit undis,  
Quae Syrtis, quae Scylla rapax, quae vasta Charybdis,  
Talia qui reddis pro dulci praemia vita?  
Si tibi non cordi fuerant conubia nostra,  
Saeva quod horrebas prisci praecepta parentis, 160  
At tamen in vestras potuisti ducere sedes,  
Quae tibi jucundo famularer serva labore,  
Candida permulcens liquidis vestigia lymphis  
Purpureave tuum consternens veste cubile.  
Sed quid ego ignaris nequiquam conquerar auris, 165  
Exsternata malo, quae nullis sensibus auctae  
Nec missas audire queunt nec reddere voces?  
Ille autem prope jam mediis versatur in undis,  
Nec quisquam apparet vacua mortalis in alga.  
Sic nimis insultans extremo tempore saeva 170  
Fors etiam nostris invidit questibus aures.

Juppiter omnipotens, utinam ne tempore primo  
Gnosia Cecropiae tetigissent litora puppes,  
Indomito nec dira ferens stipendia tauro  
Perfidus in Creta religasset navita funem, 175  
Nec malus hic, celans dulci crudelia forma  
Consilia, in nostris requiesset sedibus hospes.  
Nam quo me referam? quali spe perdita nitor?  
Idomeneosne petam montes? a! gurgite lato  
Discernens ponti truculentum dividit aequor. 180  
An patris auxilium sperem? quemne ipsa reliqui,  
Respersum juvenem fraterna caede secuta?  
Conjugis an fido consoler memet amore?  
Quine fugit lentos incurvans gurgite remos?  
Praeterea nullo litus, sola insula, tecto; 185  
Nec patet egressus pelagi cingentibus undis:  
Nulla fugae ratio, nulla spes: omnia muta,  
Omnia sunt deserta, ostentant omnia letum.  
Non tamen ante mihi languescent lumina morte,  
Nec prius a fesso secedent corpore sensus, 190  
Quam justam a divis exposcam prodita multam  
Caelestumque fidem postrema comprecser hora.  
Quare facta virum multantes vindice poena,  
Eumenides, quibus anguino redimita capillo  
Frons expirantes praeportat pectoris iras, 195  
Huc huc adventate, meas audite querellas,  
Quas ego, vae misera, extremis proferre medullis  
Cogor inops, ardens, amenti caeca furore.  
Quae quoniam verae nascuntur pectore ab imo,  
Vos nolite pati nostrum vanescere luctum, 200  
Sed quali solam Theseus me monte reliquit,

Tali mente, deae, funestet seque suosque ?'

Has postquam maesto profudit pectore voces,  
Supplicium saevis exposcens anxia factis,  
Annuit invicto caelestum numine rector, 205  
Quo tunc et tellus atque horrida contremuere  
Aequora concussitque micantia sidera mundus.  
Ipse autem caeca mentem caligine Theseus  
Consitus oblito dimisit pectore cuncta,  
Quae mandata prius constanti mente tenebat; 210  
Dulcia nec maesto sustollens signa parenti  
Sospitem Erechtheum se ostendit visere portum.  
Namque ferunt olim, classi cum moenia divae  
Linquentem natum ventis concrederet Aegeus,  
Talia complexum juveni mandata dedisse. 215

'Nate, mihi longa jucundior unice vita,  
Nate, ego quem in dubios cogor dimittere casus,  
Reddite in extrema nuper mihi fine senectae,  
Quandoquidem fortuna mea ac tua fervida virtus  
Eripit invito mihi te, cui languida nondum 220  
Lumina sunt nati cara saturata figura,  
Non ego te gaudens laetanti pectore mittam  
Nec te ferre sinam fortunae signa secundae,  
Sed primum multas expromam mente querellas,  
Canitiem terra atque infuso pulvere foedans; 225  
Inde infecta vago suspendam lintea malo,  
Nostros ut luctus nostraeque incendia mentis  
Carbasus obscurata dicet ferrugine Hibera.  
Quod tibi si sancti concesserit incola Itoni,  
Quae nostrum genus et sedes defendere Erechthi 230  
Annuit, ut tauri respergas sanguine dextram,

Tu vero facito ut memori tibi condita corde  
Haec vigeant mandata, nec ulla obliteret aetas :  
Ut simul ac nostros invisent lumina colles  
Funestam antennae deponant undique vestem, 235  
Candidaque intorti sustollant vela rudentes,  
Quam primum cernens ut laeta gaudia mente  
Agnoscam, cum te reducem aetas prospera sistet.'

Haec mandata prius constanti mente tenentem  
Thesea ceu pulsae ventorum flamine nubes 240  
Aereum nivei montis liquere cacumen.

At pater, ut summa prospectum ex arce petebat,  
Anxia in assiduos absumens lumina fletus,  
Cum primum inflati conspexit lintea veli,  
Praecipitem sese scopulorum e vertice jecit, 245  
Amissum credens immiti Thesea fato.

Sic funesta domus ingressus tecta paterna  
Morte ferox Theseus, qualem Minoidi luctum  
Obtulerat mente immemori talem ipse recepit,  
Quae tum prospectans cedentem maesta carinam 250  
Multiplices animo volvebat saucia curas.

At parte ex alia florens volitabat Iacchus  
Cum thiaso Satyrorum et Nysigenis Silenis,  
Te quaerens, Ariadna, tuoque incensus amore.  
Quicum alacres passim lymphata mente furebant, 255  
Euhoe, Bacchantes, euhoe, caput inflectentes.  
Harum pars tecta quatiebant cuspide thyrsos,  
Pars e divulso jactabant membra juvenco,  
Pars sese tortis serpentibus incingebant,  
Pars obscura cavis celebrabant orgia cistis, 260  
Orgia, quae frustra cupiunt audire profani ;

Plangebant aliae proceris tympana palmis,  
Aut tereti tenues tinnitus aere ciebant ;  
Multis raucisonos efflabant cornua bombos  
Barbaraque horribili stridebat tibia cantu. 265

Talibus amplifice vestis decorata figuris  
Pulvinar complexa suo velabat amictu.  
Quae postquam cupide spectando Thessala pubes  
Expleta est, sanctis coepit decedere divis.  
Hic, qualis flatu placidum mare matutino 270  
Horrificans Zephyrus proclivas incitat undas,  
Aurora exoriente, vagi sub lumina solis,  
Quae tarde primum clementi flamine pulsae  
Procedunt leviterque sonant plangore cachinni,  
Post vento crescente magis magis increbrescunt, 275  
Purpureaque procul nantes a luce refulgent ;  
Sic tum vestibuli linquentes regia tecta  
Ad se quisque vago passim pede discedebant.  
Quorum post abitum princeps e vertice Peli  
Advenit Chiron portans silvestria dona : 280  
Nam quodcumque ferunt campi, quos Thessala  
magnis

Montibus ora creat, quos propter fluminis undas  
Aura parit flores tepidi fecunda Favoni,  
Hos in distinctis plexos tulit ipse corollis,  
Quo permulsa domus jucundo risit odore. 285  
Confestim Peneus adest, viridantia Tempe,  
Tempe, quæ silvæ cingunt super impendentes,  
Minosim linquens Doris celebranda choreis,  
Non vacuus ; namque ille tulit radicitus altas  
Fagos ac recto proceras stipite laurus, 290

Non sine nutanti platano lentaque sorore  
Flammati Phaethontis et aerea cupressu.  
Haec circum sedes late contexta locavit,  
Vestibulum ut molli velatum fronde vireret.  
Post hunc consequitur sollerti corde Prometheus, 295  
Extenuata gerens veteris vestigia poenae,  
Quam quondam silici restrictus membra catena  
Persolvit pendens e verticibus praeruptis.  
Inde pater divum sancta cum conjuge natisque  
Advenit caelo, te solum, Phoebe, relinquens 300  
Unigenamque simul cultricem montibus Idri:  
Pelea nam tecum pariter soror aspernata est,  
Nec Thetidis taedas voluit celebrare jugales.  
Qui postquam niveis flexerunt sedibus artus,  
Large multiplici constructae sunt dape mensae, 305  
Cum interea infirmo quatientes corpora motu  
Veridicos Parcae coeperunt edere cantus.  
His corpus tremulum complectens undique vestis  
Candida purpurea talos incinxerat ora,  
At roseo niveae residebant vertice vittae, 310  
Aeternumque manus carpebant rite laborem.  
Laeva colum molli lana retinebat amictum,  
Dextera tum leviter deducens fila supinis  
Formabat digitis, tum prono in pollice torquens  
Libratum tereti versabat turbine fustum; 315  
Atque ita decerpens aequabat semper opus dens,  
Laneaque aridulis haerebant morsa labellis  
Quae prius in levi fuerant exstantia filo.  
Ante pedes autem candentis mollia lanæ  
Vellera virgati custodibant calathisci. 320

Haec tum clarisona pellentes vellera voce  
Talia divino fuderunt carmine fata,  
Carmine, perfidiae quod post nulla arguet aetas.

‘O decus eximium magnis virtutibus augens,  
Emathiae tutamen opis, clarissime nato, 325  
Accipe quod laeta pandunt tibi luce sorores,  
Veridicum oraculum: sed vos, quae fata sequuntur,  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Adveniet tibi jam portans optata maritis  
Hesperus, adveniet fausto cum sidere conjux, 330  
Quae tibi flexo animo mentis perfundat amorem,  
Languidulosque paret tecum conjungere somnos,  
Levia substernens robusto brachia collo.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Nulla domus tales unquam contexit amores, 335  
Nullus amor tali conjunxit foedere amantes,  
Qualis adest Thetidi, qualis concordia Peleo.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Nascetur vobis expers terroris Achilles,  
Hostibus haud tergo sed forti pectore notus. 340  
Qui persaepe vago victor certamine cursus  
Flammea praevertet celeris vestigia cervae.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Non illi quisquam bello se conferet heros,  
Cum Phrygii Teucro manabunt sanguine *campi* 345  
Troicaque obsidens longinquo moenia bello  
Perjuri Pelopis vastabit tertius heres.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.



Illius egregias virtutes claraque facta  
Saepe fatebuntur natorum in funere matres 350  
Cum in cinerem canos solvent a vertice crines  
Putridaque infirmis variabunt pectora palmis.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Namque velut densas prosternens cultor aristas  
Sole sub ardenti flaventia demetit arva, 355  
Trojugenum infesto prosternet corpora ferro.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Testis erit magnis virtutibus unda Scamandri,  
Quae passim rapido diffunditur Hellesponto,  
Cujus iter caesis angustans corporum acervis 360  
Alta tepefaciet permixta flumina caede.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Denique testis erit morti quoque reddita praeda,  
Cum teres excelso coacervatum aggere bustum  
Excipiet niveos percussae virginis artus. 365  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Nam simul ac fessis dederit fors copiam Achivis  
Urbis Dardaniae Neptunia solvere vincla,  
Alta Polyxenia madescent caede sepulcra,  
Quae, velut ancipiti succumbens victima ferro, 370  
Projiciet truncum submisso poplite corpus.  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Quare agite optatos animi conjungite amores.  
Accipiat conjux felici foedere divam,  
Dedatur cupido jam dudum nupta marito. 375  
Currite ducentes subtegmina, currite, fusi.

Talia praefantes quondam felicia Pelei  
Carmina divino cecinerunt pectore Parcae.  
Praesentes namque ante domos invisere castas 385  
Heroum et sese mortali ostendere coetu  
Caelicolae, nondum spreta pietate, solebant.  
Saepe pater divum templo in fulgente revisens,  
Annua cum festis venissent sacra diebus,  
Conspexit terra centum procumbere tauros: 390  
Saepe vagus Liber Parnasi vertice summo  
Thyiadas effusis evantes crinibus egit,  
Cum Delphi tota certatim ex urbe tuentes  
Acciperent laeti divum fumantibus aris:  
Saepe in letifero belli certamine Mavors 395  
Aut rapidi Tritonis era aut Rhamnusiae virgo  
Armatae hominum est praesens hortata catervas.  
Sed postquam tellus scelere est imbuta nefando  
Justitiamque omnes cupida de mente fugarunt,  
Perfudere manus fraterno sanguine fratres, 400  
Destitit extinctos natus lugere parentes,  
Optavit genitor primaevi funera nati  
Liber ut innuptae poteretur flore novercae,  
Ignaro mater substernens se impia nato,  
Impia, non verita est divos scelerare parentes, 405  
Omnia fanda nefanda malo permixta furore  
Justificam nobis mentem avertere deorum.  
Quare nec tales dignantur visere coetus,  
Nec se contingi patiuntur lumine claro.

## LXV.

Etsi me assiduo confectum cura dolore  
Sevocat a doctis, Ortale, virginibus,  
Nec potis est dulces Musarum expromere fetus  
Mens animi: tantis fluctuat ipsa malis—  
Namque mei nuper Lethaeo gurgite fratris 5  
Pallidulum manans alluit unda pedem,  
Troia Rhaeteo quam subter litore tellus  
Ereptum nostris obterit ex oculis.  
Alloquar, audiero nunquam tua *facta* loquentem?  
Nunquam ego te, vita frater amabilior, 10  
Aspiciam posthac? At certe semper amabo,  
Semper maesta tua carmina morte canam,  
Qualia sub densis ramorum concinit umbris  
Daulias, absumpti fata gemens Ityli—  
Sed tamen in tantis maeroribus, Ortale, mitto 15  
Haec expressa tibi carmina Battiadae,  
Ne tua dicta vagis nequiquam credita ventis  
Effluxisse meo forte putes animo,  
Ut missum sponsi furtivo munere malum  
Procurrit casto virginis e gremio, 20  
Quod miserae, oblitae molli sub veste locatum,  
Dum adventu matris prosilit, excutitur,  
Atque illud prono praeceps agitur decursu,  
Huic manat tristi conscius ore rubor.

## LXVI.

Omnia qui magni dispexit lumina mundi,  
Qui stellarum ortus comperit atque obitus,  
Flammeus ut rapidi solis nitor obscuretur,  
Ut cedant certis sidera temporibus,  
Ut Triviam furtim sub Latmia saxa relegans 5  
Dulcis amor gyro devocet aereo,  
Idem me ille Conon caelesti numine vidit  
E Bereniceo vertice caesariem  
Fulgentem clare, quam multis illa dearum  
Levia protendens brachia pollicita est, 10  
Qua rex tempestate novo auctus hymenaeo  
Vastatum fines iverat Assyrios,  
Dulcia nocturnae portans vestigia rixae  
Quam de virgineis gesserat exuviis.  
Estne novis nuptis odio Venus, atque parentum 15  
Frustrantur falsis gaudia lacrimulis,  
Uberrim thalami quas intra limina fundunt?  
Non—ita me divi—vera gemunt—juerint.  
Id mea me multis docuit regina querellis,  
Invisente novo praelia torva viro. 20  
At tu non orbum luxti deserta cubile,  
Sed fratris cari flebile discidium,  
Cum penitus maestas exedit cura medullas?  
Ut tibi tunc toto pectore sollicitae  
Sensibus ereptis mens excidit! at te ego certe 25  
Cognoram a parva virgine magnanimam.  
Anne bonum oblita es facinus, quo regium adepta es  
Conjugium, quod non fortior ausit alis?

Sed tum maesta virum mittens quae verba  
locuta es!

Juppiter, ut tristi lumina saepe manu! 30  
Quis te mutavit tantus deus? An quod amantes

Non longe a caro corpore abesse volunt?  
Atque ibi me cunctis pro dulci conjuge divis  
Non sine taurino sanguine pollicita es,  
Si reditum tetulisset. Is haud in tempore longo 35

Captam Asiam Aegypti finibus addiderat.  
Queis ego pro factis caelesti reddita coetu  
Pristina vota novo munere dissoluo.

Invita o regina tuo de vertice cessi,  
Invita—adjuro teque tuumque caput, 40

Digna ferat, quod siquis inaniter adjuravit—  
Sed qui se ferro postulet esse parem?

Ille quoque eversus mons est, quem maximum  
in oris

Progenies Thiae clara supervehitur,  
Cum Medi peperere novum mare cumque juvenus 45  
Per medium classi barbara navit Athon.

Quid facient crines, cum ferro talia cedant?

Juppiter, ut Chalybum omne genus pereat,  
Et qui principio sub terra quaerere venas  
Institit ac ferri stringere duritiem! 50

Abjunctae paulo ante comae mea fata sorores  
Lugebant, cum se Memnonis Aethiopis

Unigena impellens nutantibus aera pennis  
Obtulit, Arsinoes Locridos ales equus,  
Isque per aetherias me tollens advolat umbras 55  
Et Veneris casto collocat in gremio.

Ipsa suum Zephyritis eo famulum legarat,  
Graia Canopeis incola litoribus.  
Hii dii uen ibi vario ne solum in limine caeli  
Ex Ariadneis aurea temporibus 60  
Fixa corona foret, sed nos quoque fulgeremus  
Devotae flavi verticis exuviae,  
Uvidulum a fluctu cedentem ad templa deum me  
Sidus in antiquis diva novum posuit;  
Virginis et saevi contingens namque Leonis 65  
Lumina, Callisto juxta Lycaoniam,  
Vertor in occasum, tardum dux ante Booten  
Qui vix sero alto mergitur Oceano.  
Sed quanquam me nocte premunt vestigia divum,  
Lux autem canae Tethyi restituit— 70  
Pace tua fari hic liceat, Rhamnusia virgo,  
Namque ego non ullo vera timore tegam,  
Nec si me infestis discerpent sidera dictis  
Condita qui veri pectoris evoluo—  
Non his tam laetor rebus, quam me afore semper, 75  
Afore me a dominae vertice discrucior,  
Quicum ego dum virgo quondam fuit omnibus expers  
Unguentis una milia multa bibi.  
Nunc vos, optato quas junxit lumine taeda,  
Non post unanimis corpora conjugibus 80  
Tradite, nudantes rejecta veste papillas,  
Quin jucunda mihi munera libet onyx,  
Vester onyx, casto petitis quae jura cubili.  
Sed, quae se impuro dedit adulterio,  
Illius a! mala dona levis bibat irrita pulvis, 85  
Namque ego ab indignis praemia nulla peto.

Sed magis, o nuptae, semper concordia vestras  
Semper amor sedes accolat assiduus.

Tu vero, regina, tuens cum sidera divum

Placabis festis luminibus Venerem, 90

Sanguinis expertem non vestris esse tuum me;

Sed potius largis effice muneribus

Sidera cur iterent: 'utinam coma regia fiam,

Proximus Hydrochoi fulgeret Oarion.'

#### LXVIII.

Quod mihi fortuna casuque oppressus acerbo

Conscriptum hoc lacrimis mittis epistolium,

Naufragum ut ejectum spumantibus aequoris undis

Sublevem et a mortis limine restituam,—

'Quem neque sancta Venus molli requiescere somno 5

Desertum in lecto caelibe perpetitur;

Nec veterum dulci scriptorum carmine Musae

Oblectant, cum mens anxia pervigilat,'—

Id gratum est mihi, me quoniam tibi dicis amicum,

Muneraque et Musarum hinc petis et Veneris: 10

Sed tibi ne mea sint ignota incommoda, Manli

Neu me odisse putes hospitis officium,

Accipe queis merse fortunae fluctibus ipse

Ne amplius a misero dona beata petas.

Tempore quo primum vestis mihi tradita pura est, 15

Jucundum cum aetas florida ver ageret,

Multa satis lusi: non est dea nescia nostri

Quae dulcem curis miscet amaritiam.

Sed totum hoc studium luctu fraterna mihi mors

Abstulit. O misero frater adempte mihi, 20

Tu mea tu moriens fregisti commoda, frater,  
 Tecum una tota est nostra sepulta domus;  
 Omnia tecum una perierunt gaudia nostra,  
 Quae tuus in vita dulcis alebat amor.  
 Cujus ego interitu tota de mente fugavi 25  
 Haec studia atque omnes delicias animi.  
 Ignosces igitur si, quae mihi luctus ademit,  
 Haec tibi non tribuo munera, cum nequeo.  
 Nam quod scriptorum non magna est copia apud me,  
 Hoc fit quod Romae vivimus: illa domus,  
 Illa mihi sedes, illic mea carpitur aetas; 35  
 Huc una ex multis capsula me sequitur.  
 Quod cum ita sit, nolim statuas nos mente maligna  
 Id facere aut animo non satis ingenuo,  
 Quod tibi non utriusque petenti copia posta est:  
 Ultro ego deferrem, copia siqua foret. 40

LXVIII<sup>B</sup>.

Non possum reticere, deae, qua me Allius in re  
 Juerit aut quantis juverit officiis,  
 Ne fugiens saeculis obliviscentibus aetas  
 Illius hoc caeca nocte tegat studium:  
 Sed dicam vobis, vos porro dicite multis 5 (45)  
 Milibus et facite haec carta loquatur anus.  
 . . . . .  
 Notescatque magis mortuus atque magis,



Nec tenuem texens sublimis aranea telam  
In deserto Alli nomine opus faciat. 10 (50)  
Nam mihi quam dederit duplex Amathusia curam,  
Scitis, et in quo me corruerit genere,  
Cum tantum arderem quantum Trinacria rupes  
Lymphaque in Oetaeis Malia Thermopylis,  
Maesta nec assiduo tabescere lumina fletu 15 (55)  
Cessarent tristique imbre madere genae,  
Qualis in aerei perlucens vertice montis  
Rivus muscoso prosilit e lapide,  
Qui, cum de prona praeceps est valle volutus,  
Per medium densi transit iter populi, 20 (60)  
Dulce viatori lasso in sudore levamen  
Cum gravis exustos aestus hiulcat agros :  
Hic, velut in nigro jactatis turbine nautis  
Levius aspirans aura secunda venit,  
Jam prece Pollucis, jam Castoris implorata : 25 (65)  
Tale fuit nobis Allius auxilium.  
Is clausum lato patefecit limite campum,  
Isque domum nobis, isque dedit dominam,  
Ad quam communes exerceremus amores.  
Quo mea se molli candida diva pede 30 (70)  
Intulit et trito fulgentem in limine plantam  
Innixa arguta constituit solea,  
Conjugis ut quondam flagrans advenit amore  
Protesilaeam Laodamia domum,  
Inceptam frustra, nondum quum sanguine sacro 35 (75)  
Hostia caelestes pacificasset eros.  
Nil mihi tam valde placeat, Rhamnusia virgo,  
Quod temere invitis suscipiatur eris.

Quam jejuna pium desiderat ara cruorem  
Docta est amisso Laodamia viro, 40 (80)  
Conjugis ante coacta novi dimittere collum,  
Quam veniens una atque altera rursus hiems  
Noctibus in longis avidum saturasset amorem,  
Posset ut abrupto vivere conjugio,  
Quod scibant Parcae non longo tempore abesse 45 (85)  
Si miles muros isset ad Iliacos.  
Nam tum Helenae raptu primores Argivorum  
Coep erat ad sese Troja ciere viros,  
Troja, nefas, commune sepulcrum Asiae Europaeque,  
Troja, virum et virtutum omnium acerba  
cinis. 50 (90)  
Quae vel et id nostro letum miserabile fratri  
Attulit. Ei misero frater adempte mihi,  
Ei misero fratri jucundum lumen ademptum,  
Tecum una tota est nostra sepulta domus,  
Omnia tecum una perierunt gaudia nostra, 55 (95)  
Quae tuus in vita dulcis alebat amor.  
Quem nunc tam longe, non inter nota sepulcra  
Nec prope cognatos compositum cineres,  
Sed Troja obscena, Troja infelice sepultum  
Detinet extremo terra aliena solo. 60 (100)  
Ad quam tum properans fertur *simul* undique pubes  
Graeca penetrales deseruisse focos,  
Ne Paris abducta gavisus libera moecha  
Otia pacato degeret in thalamo.  
Quo tibi tum casu, pulcherrima Laodamia, 65 (105)  
Ereptum est vita dulcius atque anima  
Conjugium. Tanto te absorbens vertice amoris

Aestus in abruptum detulerat barathrum,  
Quale ferunt Grai Pheneum prope Cylleneum  
Siccare emulsa pingue palude solum, 70 (110)  
Quod quondam caecis montis fodisse medullis  
Audit falsiparens Amphitryoniades,  
Tempore quo certa Stymphalia monstra sagitta  
Perculit imperio deterioris eri,  
Pluribus ut caeli tereretur janua divis, 75 (115)  
Hebe nec longa virginitate foret.  
Sed tuus altus amor barathro fuit altior illo  
Qui tuum domitum ferre jugum docuit.  
Nam neque tam carum confecto aetate parenti  
Una caput seri nata nepotis alit, 80 (120)  
Qui, cum divitiis vix tandem inventus avitis  
Nomen testatas intulit in tabulas,  
Impia derisi gentilis gaudia tollens,  
Suscitat a cano volturium capiti:  
Nec tantum niveo gavisa est ulla columbo 85 (125)  
Compar, quae multo dicitur improbius  
Oscula mordenti semper decerpere rostro,  
Quam quae praecipue multivola est mulier:  
Sed tu horum magnos vicisti sola furores  
Ut semel es flavo conciliata viro. 90 (130)  
Aut nihil aut paulo cui tum concedere digna  
Lux mea se nostrum contulit in gremium,  
Quam circumcursans hinc illinc saepe Cupido  
Fulgebat crocina candidus in tunica.  
Quae tamen etsi uno non est contenta Catullo, 95 (135)  
Rara verecundae furta feremus erae,  
Ne nimium simus stultorum more molesti.

Saepe etiam Juno, maxima caelicolum,  
Conjugis in culpa flagrantem contudit iram,  
Noscens omnivoli plurima furta Jovis. 100 (140)  
At, quia nec divis homines componier aequum est,  
Ingratum tremuli tolle parentis onus.  
Nec tamen illa mihi dextra deducta paterna  
Fragrantem Assyrio venit odore domum.  
Quare illud satis est, si nobis is datur unus,  
Quem lapide illa, dies, candidiore notat.  
Hoc tibi, quod potui, confectum carmine munus  
Pro multis, Alli, redditur officiis, 110 (150)  
Ne vestrum scabra tangat robigine nomen  
Haec atque illa dies atque alia atque alia.  
Huc addent divi quam plurima, quae Themis olim  
Antiquis solita est munera ferre piis.  
Sitis felices et tu simul et tua vita 115 (155)  
Et domus *ipsa*, in qua lusimus, et domina,  
Et qui principio nobis terram dedit aufert  
A quo sunt primo *mi* omnia nata bona,  
Et longe ante omnes, mihi quae me carior ipso est,  
Lux mea, qua viva vivere dulce mihi est. 120 (160)

## LXX.

Nulli se dicit mulier mea nubere malle  
Quam mihi, non si se Juppiter ipse petat.  
Dicit: sed mulier cupido quod dicit amanti  
In vento et rapida scribere oportet aqua.

## LXXII.

Dicebas quondam solum te nosse Catullum,  
Lesbia, nec prae me velle tenere Jovem.  
Dilexi tum te, non tantum ut vulgus amicam,  
Sed pater ut natos diligit et generos.  
Nunc te cognovi: quare, etsi impensius uror, 5  
Multo mi tamen es vilior et levior.  
Qui potis est? inquis. Quod amantem injuria talis  
Cogit amare magis sed bene velle minus.

## LXXIII.

Desine de quoquam quisquam bene velle mereri  
Aut aliquem fieri posse putare pium.  
Omnia sunt ingrata, nihil fecisse benigne  
*Jam juvat*: immo etiam taedet obestque magis.  
Ut mihi, quem nemo gravius nec acerbius urget, 5  
Quam modo qui me unum atque unicum amicum  
habuit.

## LXXV.

Huc est mens deducta tua mea, Lesbia, culpa,  
Atque ita se officio perdidit ipsa suo,  
Ut jam nec bene velle queat tibi, si optima fias,  
Nec desistere amare, omnia si facias.

## LXXVI.

Si qua recordanti benefacta priora voluptas  
Est homini, cum se cogitat esse pium,  
Nec sanctam violasse fidem nec foedere in ullo  
Divum ad fallendos numine abusum homines,

Multa parata manent in longa aetate, Catulle, 5

Ex hoc ingrato gaudia amore tibi.

Nam quaecumque homines bene cuiquam aut dicere  
possunt

Aut facere, haec a te dictaque factaque sunt,  
Omnia quae ingratae perierunt credita menti.

Quare jam te cur amplius excrucies? 10

Quin tu animo offirmas atque istinc teque reducis

Et diis invitis desinis esse miser?

Difficile est longum subito deponere amorem:

Difficile est, verum hoc qualibet efficias.

Una salus haec est, hoc est tibi pervincendum; 15

Hoc facias, sive id non pote, sive pote.

O dii, si vestrum est misereri, aut si quibus  
unquam

Extrema jam ipsa in morte tulistis opem,

Me miserum aspiciate, et, si vitam puriter egi,

Eripite hanc pestem perniciemque mihi, 20

Quae mihi subrepens imos, ut torpor, in artus

Expulit ex omni pectore laetitias.

Non jam illud quaero, contra ut me diligat illa,

Aut, quod non potis est, esse pudica velit:

Ipsae valere opto et taetrum hunc deponere mor-  
bum. 25

O dii, reddite mi hoc pro pietate mea.

## LXXVII.

Rufe, mihi frustra ac nequiquam credite amico—

Frustra? immo magno cum pretio atque malo—

Sicine subrepsti mi atque intestina perurens

Mi misero eripuisti omnia nostra bona,  
Eripuisti, heu heu nostrae crudele venenum  
Vitae, heu heu nostrae pectus amicitiae.

5

## LXXXII.

Quinti, si tibi vis oculos debere Catullum,

Aut aliud si quid carius est oculis,  
Eripere ei noli, multo quod carius illi  
Est oculis seu quid carius est oculis.

## LXXXIII.

Lesbia mi praesente viro mala plurima dicit :

Haec illi fatuo maxima laetitia est.

Mule, nihil sentis : si nostri oblita taceret,

Sana esset : nunc quod gannit et obloquitur,  
Non solum meminit, sed, quae multo acrior est res,  
Irata est. Hoc est, uritur et loquitur.

5

## LXXXIV.

Chommoda dicebat, si quando commoda vellet

Dicere, et insidias Arrius hinsidias ;

Et tum mirifice sperabat se esse locutum

Cum quantum poterat dixerat hinsidias.

Credo : sic mater, sic Liber avunculus ejus,

Sic maternus avus dixerat atque avia.

Hoc misso in Syriam requierant omnibus aures :

Audibant eadem haec leniter et leviter,

Nec sibi postilla metuebant talia verba.

Cum subito affertur nuntius horribilis,

10

Ionios fluctus, postquam illic Arrius isset,  
Jam non Ionios esse, sed Hionios.

## LXXXV.

Odi et amo: quare id faciam, fortasse requiris.  
Nescio, sed fieri sentio et excrucior.

## LXXXVI.

Quintia formosa est multis: mihi candida, longa,  
Recta est—haec ego sic singula confiteor.  
Totum illud 'formosa' nego; nam nulla venustas,  
Nulla in tam magno est corpore mica salis.  
Lesbia formosa est, quæ cum pulcherrima tota est, 5  
Tum omnibus una omnes surripuit Veneres.

## LXXXVII.

Nulla potest mulier tantum se dicere amatam  
Vere, quantum a me, Lesbia, amata, mea, es.  
Nulla fides ullo fuit unquam foedere tanta,  
Quanta in amore tuo ex parte reperta mea est.

## XCII.

Lesbia mi dicit semper male nec tacet unquam  
De me: Lesbia me dispeream nisi amat.  
Quo signo? quia sunt totidem mea: deprecor illam  
Assidue, verum dispeream nisi amo.

## XCIII.

Nil nimium studeo, Caesar, tibi velle placere,  
Nec scire utrum sis albus an ater homo.



## XCV.

Zmyrna mei Cinnae, nonam post denique messem  
Quam coepta est nonamque edita post hiemeni,  
Milia cum interea quingenta Hortensius uno

. . . . .  
Zmyrna cavas Satrachi penitus mittetur ad undas, 5  
Zmyrnam cana diu saecula pervoluent.  
At Volusi annales Paduam morientur ad ipsam  
Et laxas scombris saepe dabunt tunicas.  
Parva mei mihi sint cordi monumenta . . . .  
At populus tumido gaudeat Antimacho. 10

## XCVI.

Si quicquam mutis gratum acceptumve sepulcris  
Accidere a nostro, Calve, dolore potest,  
Cum desiderio veteres renovamus amores  
Atque olim missas flemus amicitias,  
Certe non tanto mors immatura dolori est 5  
Quintiliae, quantum gaudet amore tuo.

## XCIX.

Surripui tibi, dum ludis, mellite Juventi,  
Saviolum dulci dulcius ambrosia.  
Verum id non impune tuli; namque amplius horam  
Suffixum in summa me memini esse cruce,  
Dum tibi me purgo nec possum fletibus ullis 5  
Tantillum vestrae demere saevitiae.  
Nam simul id factum est, multis diluta labella  
Guttis abstersisti omnibus articulis.

Ne quicquam nostro contractum ex ore maneret,  
Tamquam commictae spurca saliva lupae. 10  
Praeterea infesto miserum me tradere amori  
Non cessasti omnique excruciare modo,  
Ut mi ex ambrosia mutatum jam foret illud  
Saviolum tristi tristius elleboro.  
Quam quoniam poenam misero proponis amori, 15  
Nunquam jam posthac basia surripiam.

## CI.

Multas per gentes et multa per aequora vectus  
Advenio has miseras, frater, ad inferias,  
Ut te postremo donarem munere mortis  
Et mutam nequiquam alloquerer cinerem.  
Quandoquidem fortuna mihi tete abstulit ipsum, 5  
Heu miser indigne frater adempte mihi,  
Nunc tamen interea haec, prisco quae more parentum  
Tradita sunt tristi munere ad inferias,  
Accipe fraterno multum manantia fletu,  
Atque in perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale. 10

## CII.

Si quicquam tacito commissum est fido ab amico,  
Cujus sit penitus nota fides animi,  
Meque esse invenies illorum jure sacratum,  
Corneli, et factum me esse puta Harpocratem.

## CVII.

Si cui quid cupidoque optantique obtigit unquam  
Insperanti, hoc est gratum animo proprie.

Quare hoc est gratum, nobis quoque carius auro,  
Quod te restituis, Lesbia, mi cupido.  
Restituis cupido atque insperanti? ipsa refers te 5  
Nobis? o lucem candidiore nota.  
Quis me uno vivit felicior, aut magis hac me est  
Optandus vita? dicere quis poterit?

## CVIII.

Si, Comini, populi arbitrio tua cana senectus  
Spurcata impuris moribus intereat,  
Non equidem dubito quin primum inimica bonorum  
Lingua exsecta avido sit data volturio,  
Effossos oculos vorat atro gutture corvus, 5  
Intestina canes, cetera membra lupi.

## CIX.

Jucundum, mea vita, mihi proponis amorem  
Hunc nostrum inter nos perpetuumque fore.  
Dii magni, facite ut vere promittere possit  
Atque id sincere dicat et ex animo,  
Ut liceat nobis tota perducere vita 5  
Aeternum hoc sanctae foedus amicitiae.

## CXIV.

Firmano saltu non falso Mentula dives  
Fertur, qui tot res in se habet egregias,  
Aucupia omne genus, pisces, prata, arva, ferasque.  
Nequiquam: fructus sumptibus exsuperat.  
Quare concedo sit dives, dum omnia desint: 5  
Saltum laudemus, dum modo ipse egeat.

## CXVI.

Saepe tibi studioso animo venante requirens

Carmina uti possem mittere Battiadae,

Qui te lenirem nobis, neu conarere

Telis infeste mittere in usque caput, 4

Hunc video mihi nunc frustra sumptum esse laborem,

Gelli, nec nostras hic valuisse preces.

Contra, nos tela ista tua evitamus amictu,

At fixus nostris tu dabis supplicium.



## NOTES.



## NOTES.

### I.

P. 1. 1. 'To whom am I to give my dainty, new-born little volume?' The present indicative is constantly used in Latin with a deliberative force; cf. LXIII. 55. The words *lepidum* and *novum* mean both that the book is bright and new from the publisher's hands, and that it contains delicate wit presented in a form new to Latin literature.

2. *pumice*. For the use of pumice stone in the preparation of books, see XXII. 6 note.

3. *Cornell*. Corn. Nepos, compatriot of Catullus and about eight years his senior, chiefly known as biographer of illustrious men, but also writer of love poems now lost. The 'Chronica' here referred to are also lost.

4. *alliquid* in opposition to *nugas*. Catullus calls his light poems 'nothings,' but his friend always considered them 'of serious value,' 'a something of importance.' *Si vis esse aliquis* = if you would be a *somebody*. Translate 'would set upon my trifles no trifling value.'

6. *explicare*, to unfold and show as a whole, as a robe-maker exhibits his wares (*explicat vestem*), or as a general deploys his troops (*explicat ordines*), so that all may be comprehended at a glance; cf. LIII. 3. Here the word almost = 'tabulate.'

7. *laboriosis* is said to mean 'on which labour has been spent,' according to A. Gellius, who (N. A. IX. 12) quotes a line from Catullus' friend, Calvus,

'*Durum rus fugis et laboriosum,*'

and explains the last word as '*in quo laboratur.*' But Calvus means 'the hard, work-a-day country,' employing the simple personification which is also used here. If *carta* (a sheet) can



be called *docta* (learned), it may also be called *laboriosa* (diligent): and in LXVIII B. 6 (46), we find '*carta loquatur anus.*' The whole of Gellius' article is confused and unfortunate.

8. *quicquid hoc libelli*, 'Therefore take to yourself all this is of a little book: whatever its worth may perhaps be, yet may it, O guardian maiden, endure without fading more than one generation.' The best MSS. read *Qualecumque quod*, for which *quidem* is the earliest and perhaps best correction. Ellis reads:

*'Quare habe tibi quicquid hoc libelli  
Qualecumque: quod o patrona virgo'*

= 'Take this slight book, such as it is, and may it,' &c. The *virgo* may be Minerva, or the Muse. Cf. LXVIII B. 1-6 (40-46). Munro thinks neither appropriate, and, after Bergk, reads:

*'Qualecumque quidem patroni ut ergo'*

= 'that, poor as it perhaps may be, yet for its patron's sake it may endure.' This makes capital sense, but there is no evidence that Catullus wrote it.

With *quicquid hoc libelli* compare Verg. Aen. i. 78, '*quodcumque hoc regni*' = 'this empire, be it great or small,' on which see Dr. Henry's "Aeneidea."

On the Hendecasyllabic metre of this poem see Appendix I. A.

## II.

1. *delictae*, 'my lady's pet': so '*amores*' = 'mistress,' 'favourite.'

3. *primum digitum*, 'finger tip,' not 'first finger,' which is called *index*.

*appetenti*, 'reaching forward to catch.' Translate 'to whose sallies she will offer her finger tip.'

5. *desiderio*, 'my heart's desire.' Cicero (Fam. xiv. 2 fin.) writes to his wife, '*mea lux, mea desideria, vale.*' For the "Lover's vocabulary" in Catullus see Appendix II. 3.

*nitenti*, 'bright-eyed.'

6. *Carum nescio quid*, like *solacium*, is accusative after *jocari*. On the 'cognate' acc. see VII. 9 note. Translate 'is pleased to play I know not what dear frolic and soft diversion of her pain.'

*credo*. 'And well she may: would that I, like your mis-

tress and mine, when the oppressive intensity of my passion shall be assuaged, could make merry with you !' *Credo* as usual (cf. LXXXIV. 6) is isolated and abrupt : it implies that Lesbia is sure to find solace in so sweet a bird.

*gravis ardor* : cf. *gravis aestus*, LXVIII B. 22. Ellis reads :

'*Et solacium sui doloris,  
Credo, et cum gravis acquiescit ardor* :'

= 'either as a gentle assuagement of her pain or when,' &c. *Solacium* he puts in 'apposition with the clause *nescio quid libet jocari*,' or perhaps would regard it, with Lachmann, as a second nominative to *libet*. But *libet* cannot have a substantive for subject ; for only neuter pronouns can stand as nominatives to impersonal verbs. Munro suggests with confidence :

8. '*Credo ut, cum gravis acquiescet ardor,*

7. *Sit solacium sui doloris,*'

and distinguishes *dolor* as the pain felt by Lesbia when her lover is away, *ardor* as her fevered excitement in his presence.

Baehrens alters *et* to *in* before *solacium*, and reads the next verse :

'(*Credo, tum gravis acquiescet ardor*).'

All these alterations are uncertain and antagonistic.

P. 2. 10. *curas* is specially used of the pains of love. So Hor. A. P. 85:

'*Et juvenum curas et libera vina referri*.'

Cf. LXIV. 96, LXVIII. 18.

11-13. *tam gratum est*. Ellis would translate, 'To play with you *would* be as welcome,' &c. But these lines are more probably a fragment of another piece accidentally attached to the already complete poem on account of the similarity of metre. This may also have occurred XIV. 24-26, LI. 13-16, LXV. 19-24, LXVIII. (41 ad fin.).

*puellae*, Atalanta, who would only 'loose her girdle' (part of the marriage ceremonial) to one who surpassed her in speed of foot. Milanion entered the contest, and, as they ran, flung on the course a golden apple. This she was tempted to pick up, and by doing so checked her speed and lost the race.

*aureolum*, 'daintily gilded,' or 'delicate-golden.'

*soluit* is a trisyllable. Cf. LXI. 53, *zonula soluunt sinus*; LXVI. 38, *dissoluo*; 74, *evoluo*.

### III.

1. 'Goddesses of beauty, gods of passion, and all there are among men of finer feeling, come and mourn.'

This poem has been often imitated, often translated. It is a characteristic specimen of Catullus' style, showing the natural symmetry of his thought, the simple directness of his expression. After the invocation, half the poem tells the preciousness and the graces of the bird, half the sadness of its lot and the bereavement of its mistress. The words are so unaffected, and their order seems so spontaneous,

'ut sibi quivis  
Speret idem, sudet multum frustra que laboret  
Ausus idem.'

2. *quantum*, &c. See Appendix II. 1. a. on Catullus' phraseology.

7. *ipsam* Ellis bids us take with *matrem*, 'as well as the child knows her very mother.' But *suam* is thus left incomplete; and it is awkward and unCatullian to say *ipsam tam bene quam* for *tam bene quam ipsum*. Lachmann would read '*ipsa*.' *Suam ipsam* = 'his own mistress.'

8. *sese* is emphatic: 'nor would he dislodge himself.'

13. *at* used in sudden imprecation: cf. XXVIII. 14:

'At vobis mala multa di deaeque  
Dent, opprobria Romuli Remique.'

'Out! shame upon you, shameful shades of Orcus, that swallow in your depths all pretty things!'

17. *tua opera*, 'by your doing,' 'you are to blame that.' The phrase, in usage, conveys an idea of reproach: compare Cic. Phil. II. § 23, where '*opera mea*' is coupled with '*culpa mea*.'

18. 'My mistress' sweet eyes are sadly swollen and red with tears.' *Flendo*: so *fando* = 'with words' (Verg. Aen. II. 6.)

'*turgiduli*. Catullus uses diminutive nouns, proper names, adjectives, and even verbs: see Appendix II. 2.

## IV.

1. Catullus points out to some guests his old yacht. Made at Cytorus or Amastris (the first the name of the hill, the second of the town) in Paphlagonia (at this time part of the province of Bithynia), it had received him on board at its 'birthplace' (or, according to Munro, at some port on the Propontis), and had carried him, by Rhodes and the Cyclades, along the Adriatic coast, and by the rivers Po and Mincio, into the lake Benacus (now Lago di Garda), on the island or peninsula of which, Sirmio (see XXXI.), the poet had a country seat. Here the vessel now lay, beached or docked, in honourable superannuation.

It seems probable that in many of Catullus' poems, however they present to us the freshness of originality, he freely imitated a Greek model. See on LI., LXI., LXII., LXIII., LXIV., LXVI. The Grecisms in this poem are the gender of *phaselus* (generally feminine in Latin), the construction *ait fuisse celerrimus*<sup>1</sup> (an enlargement in the Greek spirit of existing Latin idiom, not peculiar to Catullus; see Hor. Ep. I. vii. 22, *ait esse paratus*, and cf. Verg. II. 377, &c.), together with the attraction of the gender of the adjective (cf. Hor. Sat. I. ix. 4, *dulcissime rerum*, &c.), the construction *iste post phaselus* (cf. XXXI. 1 note), the case-ending and lengthening of *Propontida*, the lengthening of the final syllable of *impotentia*, the vocative form *Amastris*, and the sudden change to direct address, together with the position of *Tibi*. The metre is Pure Iambic: see Appendix I. B.

P. 3. 3. *impetum*. 'No timber floated whose dash she failed to head, whether called to wing her way with light blade or with canvas.' The oars were the ship's wings (*πτερά νηός*, Homer) as well as the sails.

6. *Adriatici*. The journey is traced backwards, from the Italian coast to the Euxine.

8. *nobilem*, 'renowned in story.'

*Thraciam*, adjective agreeing with *Propontida*.

10. 'Where that, the yacht of after-time, was earlier a leafy wood; for many a day, on Cytorus' ridge, she sent forth whispers from her prattling leafage.'

15. *ultima*, 'from the remotest spring of her life,' or 'from the primal germ of her race.'

<sup>1</sup> It is to be remarked that the MSS. read *celerrimum*, which would be parallel to XXXI. 5, XXXVI. 7, XLII. 4.

17. *imbuisse* combines the notions of dipping into water and of initiation, like our 'baptise.'

18. *inde*, 'thence' (Ellis) or 'next' (Munro).

*impotentia*, 'ungoverned.' *Impotens* = without self-control. Comp. Hor. Od. I. xxxvii. 10, '*quid libet impotens sperare*' = 'ungoverned enough to hope for anything.' Contrast '*potens sui*' = 'lord of himself.'

19. 'Whether the breeze whistled to larboard or to starboard, or the bright weather, following fair, had taken with one leap both sheets.'

*Jupp. secundus* = a fair following wind (*Juppiter* by itself expresses *bright weather*). *Simul. . . pedem* = lay on the sail so as to pull both sheets (the sail being a square sail) equally taut, while the vessel ran before the wind; in the former words ('*laeva . . . aura*') she is represented as tacking right or left.

22. *litoralibus diis: Glauco et Panopeae et Inoo Melicertae*. Verg. G. I. 436.

23. *sibi*, 'for her.' Possibly 'by her'; but *sibi* = *a se* more commonly in later Latinity.

*esse facta* = 'had been made.'

24. *novissime* = 'last of all,' *a mari* = on leaving the sea for the rivers.

Many editors would emend to *a marei novissimo* = 'from the farthest part of the sea,' but without occasion.

*ad usque* = 'on and on until reaching,' 'right up to.' Cf. CXVI. 4:

*Telis infeste mittere in usque caput.*

25. 'But these are by-gones: now in sequestered rest she spends her age, consecrating herself to thee, O Castor, brother-twin, and to thee, twin-brother of Castor.'

*fuere*, 'belong to the past.' Cf. Verg. Aen. II. 325:

*'Fuimus Troes, fuit Ilium et ingens  
Gloria Teucrorum.'*

*senet* = 'is old,' not 'grows old,' which would require *senescit*.

## V.

1. This poem contains the creed of all passionate lovers, since lovers began. To translate without spoiling it has been the ambition of many, but no one has yet succeeded :

*'Multi illam agricolae, multi coluere juvenci.'*

Compare in this respect the dialogue of the coquetting lovers, Hor. Od. III. ix.

On Lesbia, see General Introduction I.

*vivamus* = make the best of life. Comp. '*vici*,' Hor. Od. III. xxix. 43.

2. 'Valuing all the gossip of over-serious sages at a poor pennyworth.'

P. 4. 5. 'But for us, once our little day has reached its setting, waits a sheer night of sleep, never to be broken.'

6. *perpetua* = continuous.

8. *mille altera*, 'another thousand,' *mille* and *centum* are regarded as neuters plural: so '*altera*' (*decem*), Virg. Ec. III. 71.

9. *usque*, continuative, = 'yet again.'

10. *conturbabimus*. *Conturbare rationes* or *tabulas* = to 'wreck the accounts,' as by the addition of confusing figures, said of fraudulent bankrupts: see Mayor's Juvenal, VII. 129 note, for the usage of the word. Catullus' plan, to obscure the total of kisses, is to kiss without counting.

*ne sciamus*. It is an ancient superstition that you should never know the exact number of your blessings, lest calamity follow. The knowledge in possession of another person gives him a dangerous power over you. Compare the last two lines of VII.

12. 'Or any miscreant have power to blight with envy.'

13. *sciet* (Bücheler) for MSS. *sciat*, which would convey a notion of indefinite frequency not appropriate here.

## VII.

1. In v. Catullus is kissed by Lesbia, here he kisses her—a difference purely grammatical.

2. *tnae*, 'of you,' not 'of yours,' see 9.

*superqua*. The conjunctive particles *et*, *que*, *τε*, *καί*, are often used where we should employ the disjunctive 'or.'

3. *numerus*, often = 'quantity.' See Mayor's Second Philippic, xxvii. § 66. Here it is better, however, to translate *numerus* as 'multitude,' taking *harenae* as a collective noun = 'grains of sand.' Compare LXL 206:

*'Ille pulveris Africi  
Siderumque micantium  
Subducatur numerum prius.'*

and Hor. '*numeroque carentis arenae*.'

4. *laserpic*. = *σιλφιοφόρος*, Strabo 133. The plant *silphium* or *laserpicium*, from which *laser* (*assa foetida*) was drawn, grew in the district called *Cyrenae*, and was an emblem of the city *Cyrene*, whose founder, Battus, was honoured as a god after death.

5. *Jovis* = 'of Juppiter Ammon,' whose oracular temple, in the oasis called *Ammonium*, was visited by Alexander.

7. *tacet* = 'tells no tales.' It might possibly mean 'when the night is moonless.' Cf. Verg. *Aen.* ii. 255:

*'tacitae per amica silentia lunae.'*

Cato uses '*luna silens*' = *interlunia*.

9. Literally 'to kiss you so many kisses,' *te* being accusative of object, *basia* cognate accusative.

The 'cognate' accusative is of two kinds: (a) it expresses by a substantive the material result of the action signified by the verb, as *οικοδομῶ δόμον*, *aedes aedifico*; '*sternere approbationem*' (XLV.); (b) or merely reiterates the action of the verb in a nominal form, generally for the convenience of modifying the action by an epithet in the shape of an adjective (as *multa* here).

10. *Vesano*. Cf. *vesaniente vento* (xxv. 13), *furorque vecors* (xv. 14, XL. 4), *vemens* (L. ad fin.). In these words the prefix seems privative in force. But *vepallida* (Hor. Sat. i. ii. 129) and *vegrandis* (Pers. i. 97) seem to mean 'very pale,' 'very great.'

11. *curiosi* = 'busy bodies.'

12. *fascinare* = *βασκαίνειν* (root *βα* = *φα* = *fa*. Cf. *βάζειν*,

φημί, *fari*) originally meant 'to use words about a person,' hence 'cast a spell over': *fascinum*, like *βασκάνιον*, signifies an amulet worn to repel witchcraft.

## IX.

1. **Verani.** Veranius, as we learn from XII., went to Spain with Fabullus, another friend of Catullus; and they were probably together again in Macedonia, on the staff of the proconsul L. Piso Caesoninus (57 B.C.), while Catullus was in Bithynia. They shared the poet's pleasures and poverty at Rome (XIII., XXVIII., XLVII.), but are otherwise unknown.

2. **antistans**, 'worth more to me than.'

**mil. trecentis** = any great number. Cf. XLVII. 3:

*'Usque ad milia basiem trecenta.'*

**P. 5. 7. loca . . . nationes**, 'scenes and feasts and peoples.'

8. **ut mos est tuus** = in your own interesting manner, 'as you alone can tell.'

**applicansque collum**, 'and drawing your neck towards me, I will seal your genial face and eyes with lovers' kisses.' Not 'laying my neck on yours,' but clasping my hands behind your neck and drawing you towards me.

10. **quantum . . . beatiorum**, 'O all ye favourites of fortune, what is gladder or more fortunate than I?'

Ellis would make this, not an appeal to happy men, but an indefinite relative phrase = 'out of all fortune's favourites what is,' &c. The similar phrase, however, III. 2, '*quantum est hominum venustiorum*,' is a direct address, and the sudden turning to the vocative is in Catullus' manner.

## X.

1. 'As I idled in the square, my friend Varus carried me away to call upon his mistress, a little naught—I was at once convinced—confessedly as full of wit as she was charming.'

6. **quid esset, &c.**, 'what were the present state and prospects of Bithynia, and how much money had it been worth to me?'



9-11. 'I answered, with simple truth, that there was nothing for natives, governors, or staff. Why, then, I asked, should any one of us return with larded locks?'

*ipsis* = the provincials, and *quisquam* = any of the members of the staff.

I adopt without hesitation the reading of 11 proposed in Munro's 'Elucidations,' where he demonstrates the regularity of the imperfect subjunctive, introduced by *cur*, in reported interrogations.

14. *quod . . . esse*, i.e., the '*lectica octophorus*' first came into use in Bithynia.

15. *comparasti*, 'levied' or 'collected and trained.'

16-23. 'Adopting the tone of a man of means in the presence of the lady, "No," said I, "I was not so pinched, although a poor province had been my misfortune, as not to set up my eight straight-backed fellows." That was a bounce—I had not a creature, at home or abroad, fit to shoulder the broken leg of an old truckle-bed.'

17. *facierem*, 'make myself out to be.' Munro compares xcvii. 9, 'et se facit esse venustum.'

*unum beatiorem*. The comparative seems throughout this piece to be used in the colloquial sense of a modified positive, no special contrast being meant; so also '*quantum est hominum beatorum*,' ix. 10, iii. 2, xii. 3, xxxiii. 3, 4, which suggest that here *unum beatiorem* may = *unum e beatoribus*. Ellis similarly would render 'a particularly lucky fellow,' comparing xxxvii. 17. It is to be admitted that the use of *unus* with a comparative of this kind requires illustration. Perhaps therefore we must understand *quam ceteram cohortem* (Munro), and translate 'wishing to make myself out the happy exception.'

P. 6. 24. *ut . . . cinaedlorem*, 'playing her impudent part to perfection.'

26. *commoda* seems to be the imperative of *commodare*, 'to lend.' But there is no other example of the shortening of the final vowel in a polysyllabic imperative.

Many emendations have been suggested ; as Hand's

*'Istos: commodum enim volo ad Sarapim,'*

where *da* is understood before *Istos*, and *commodum* = just in time ; or Munro's '*commode enim*' = comfortably ; or Ellis' '*commoneam. Volo*' (*com.* = 'give an order to').

The worship of *Serapis* came from Sinope to Alexandria ; thence, with other Egyptian cults, to Rome, in the last years of the Republic.

27. *mane me* = 'not so fast.'

The shortening of *manē* (cf. *cavē*, L. 18) has cast a doubt on this line. Emendations are : '*mane inquit*' (Ellis) ; *minime inquit* (Lachmann, &c.) ; *mi anime* (Bergk) ; and '*memini inquit*' (Munro).

28. *istud* = *octo homines rectos*, cf. 14, *quod illic natum dicitur esse*, and is directly governed by *paravit* 30, the intervening clauses, expressive of the poet's haste and perturbation, for a moment interrupting the construction, which is resumed by *is*.

Munro makes *quod* a conjunction : 'when I said just now that I had them.' Ellis makes *istud* and *quod* refer to the words *me habere* : 'as for what I happened to say, i.e. that I had them.'

29. 'A dear friend of mine is Cinna, I mean Gaius Cinna, he it was bought them for himself. But whether things are his or mine, is all one to me—I use them as freely as if I have bought for myself.' *Quam* seems to = *quam si*, of which there is no other example. Even if it were possible, Munro, who, after Achilles Statius, emends to *paratis* (neut. abl. plu. of participle), objects that the proper tense after *si* (expressed or omitted) would be *parassem*. This would undoubtedly be the common and conventional form. But if we had (or could understand) the *si*, the thought would be rather different, and would be, 'I use his property as freely as whatever I may have bought for myself,' where *pararim* would be the regular tense. And this suggests the reading *quae* for *quam* [as in LXVIII. B., 88 (128) *quam quae* must be read for *quam quam*, MSS.]; in which case the sense would be, 'I use no more freely my own property.'

**Cinna**—*est Gaius* = 'Cinna, I mean Gaius Cinna,' as distinguished from some other Cinna (cf. xcv.). This punctuation follows a suggestion of Mr. Munro. The common reading, *Cinna est Gaius*, is very harsh. For although the transposition of *praenomen* and *nomen* is found often in Lucilius (cf. '*Cornelius Lucius Scipio Barbatus*' Inscr. Scip.), and occasionally but rarely in later poets, and although the transposition of *nomen* and *cognomen* (cf. XII. 1) is common, even in prose, when only these two names are used, yet an inversion of *praenomen* and *cognomen* seems unexampled.

33. 'But you are excessively stupid and tiresome, for refusing to admit a slip of the tongue.' *Male* sometimes = 'very,' with words of negative meaning: see Horace's *male dispari*, Od. I. xvii. 25; *male parvus*, Sat. I. iii. 45, &c. With words of positive meaning *male* = *parum*, as *digito male pertinaci*, Hor. Od. I. xi. 24; *male fida*, Verg. Aen. II. 25; *male sanus*, &c.

## XI.

1. Catullus begs his acquaintance, Furius and Aurelius (xv., xvi., xxi., xxiii., xxvi.), who have sworn eternal inseparable friendship with him, to do him a little service, and carry to Lesbia his final repudiation of her. He is embittered by her infidelity, and this explains the half ironical tone of his address to his friends, which suggests a doubt of their faith too. This is evidently, from its allusions, one of Catullus' latest poems; for Caesar did not go to Britain till 55 B.C. The difference between the treatment of the Sapphic metre by Catullus and Horace is shown in Appendix I. D.

*comites C.*, 'pledged to be Catullus' comrades.'

3. 'Where, waking far-off echoes, the oriental wave buffets the shore.'

*ut* = 'where,' a rare but undoubted usage. Cf. xvii. 10:

'*Verum totius ut lacus putidaeque paludis  
Lividissima maximeque est profunda vorago.*'

So Verg. Aen. XII. 270 (cf. v. 329):

*'Hasta volans ut forte novem pulcerrima fratrum  
Corpora constiterant contra.'*

as, identical in origin and form with *ut*, has in later Doric the same meaning: Theocr. I. 13, v. 101.

5. Hyrcanos, living S.E. of the Caspian, called also *mare Hyrcanum*.

6. Sacas = Scythians of the East.

7. *colorat aequora* = covers the plains with his dark slime, 'floods and darkens the plains.' Or, perhaps better, *aequora* = the spreading waters of the Nile, 'dyes his broad floods.'

9. *gradietur*, i.e., on foot, 'march.'

10. 'Viewing the scenes that bear the impress of great Caesar.'

11. *horribiles*, 'inhuman.'

*ultimos*, 'world's end.'

As this verse seems unmetrical (*quæ ulti-* being a rather startling hiatus), various emendations have been offered, the best of which perhaps is '*horribilem insulam ulti-*' (Ellis), which in *MS.* involves curiously little alteration. At the same time Munro's '*horribile aequor*' is very attractive.

P. 7. 15. 'Carry to my lady a little message, couched in no pleasant terms.'

21. *respectet*, 'look back to find my love, as once she might,' i.e., when tired of her other lovers. Ellis renders, 'look fondly back upon,' but this ignores the point of *ut ante*.

22. *culpa*, 'frailty,' like *peccare*, a special term in the Lover's Vocabulary: see Appendix II. 3.

Catullus' bitterness is intensified by a delicacy of imagination and feeling, in strange combination with the fierce loathing coarseness of expression, by which it is accompanied.

24. *ultimi prati* = 'the skirt of the meadow.'

F

## XII.

1. Asinius Marrucinus' only claim to immortality is his pilfering habit here stigmatised, for he is nowhere else mentioned. He was probably elder brother of G. Asinius Pollio, who justified Catullus' praise by becoming friend of Virgil and Horace, and eminent as soldier, senator, advocate, historian, and tragic dramatist: see Hor. Od. II. i.

Compare, on these petty thefts, xxv., Mart. XII. xxix.

**Marr. Asini.** Compare Hor. Od. I. vi. 1, *Crispe Sallusti* &c., and see x. 30 note.

*sinistra* = the *thieving* hand. Cf. XLVII. 1:

*'Porci et Socraton, duae sinistrae  
Pisonis.'*

= the *two left* hands of (i.e., pilferers for) Piso. Compare Plaut. Pers. *'furtifica laeva.'*

2. *in joco*, 'while we are deep in frolic and wine.'

3. 'You think this brilliant! Blunderer, you are off the scent: it is an arrant shabby and unlovely action.' *Quamvis* goes with *sordida*: cf. CIII. 2, *'Deinde esto quamvis saevus et indomitus.'*

7-9. 'Who would sink a whole talent to have your felonies compounded; for he is a boy of fluent wit and humour.'

*leporum disertus puer*, a rare usage.

A genitive of quality may be used when the substantive expressing the quality is accompanied by an adjective. Thus we can say *munus maximi risus* (XVII. 7), *centum puer artium* (Hor. Od. IV. i. 15) *litus amoeni secessus* (Juv. III. 4). But we may not say *munus risus*, *puer artium*, *litus secessus*. It seems, however, that if a substantive be attended by an adjective (as *puer* by *disertus* here) a simple genitive of quality is allowable, though very uncommon. Thus in Verg. Ecl. IV. 24, we have *'fallax herba veneni.'* The whole phrase may then be said to weld itself together, as 'treacherously poisonous herb,' 'fluently witty boy.' The same rules apply to the ablative as to the genitive of description; and in the same way we have an exception in Cat. LXIV. 50 (see note), and another from Virgil.

Ellis, however, makes *leporum* directly follow *disertus* = 'fluent,' or perhaps 'discerning, in matters of wit and fun'—apparently a kind of genitive of respect. There is no other such example. Munro would read *Ducentum puer*.

14. Saetaba, 'of Saetabus' (Alcoy), in Hispania Tarraconensis, famous in Roman times for flax.

Hibere, MSS. abl. of *Hiber* = Ἰβηρ, the river Ebro. See Ellis' note on text. The common, but perhaps unnecessary, correction is *Hiberis*, in support of which Munro compares Mart. iv. 55. 8, x. 65. 3.

### XIII.

P. 8. 2. 'In the course, if the gods befriend you, of a few days.'

5. 'Sunny maiden and wine and wit and funds of laughter.'

6. *venuste noster* = 'as you are our model of taste.'

9. *meros amores*, 'the essence of delight.' Cf. Mart. xiv. ccvi.,

*'Collo nocte puer meros amores  
Ceston de Veneris sinu calentem.'*

10. *seu quid*, 'or a something, if there be such, still more fragrant and exquisite.' Cf. xxii. 13, lxxxii:

*'Quinti, si tibi vis oculos debere Catullum  
Aut aliud si quid carius est oculis,  
Eripere ei noli, multo quod carius illi  
Est oculis seu quid carius est oculis.'*

11. 'I will give you a balsam, vouchsafed to my lady by the Loves and Joys: once you smell it, you will pray the gods to turn you wholly into nose.'

*totum* agrees with *te*, but is adverbial in sense, a common Latin construction. Cf. Cic. ad Fam. xv. 7, '*sum totus vester*,' and Her. Sat. i. ix. 2:

*'Nescio quid meditam nugarum, totus in illis.'*

### XIV.

Gaius Licinius Macer Calvus was born 82 B.C., and, like Catullus, in company with whom he is often mentioned by Augustan writers as an epigrammatist and erotic poet, died young. He was, according to Cicero and Quintilian, an orator of great promise, his impeachment of Vatinius being especially famous. His vehemence was so striking '*ut in media ejus actione surgeret Vatinius reus et exclamaret "rogo vos, judices, nam, si iste disertus est, ideo me damnavi oportet!"*' (Seneca, Controv. vii. 19). Compare LIII. l. and xcvi. are addressed to him, and perhaps lv.

1. *jucundissime*, 'most genial.' Cf. L. 16, IX. 9.

*munere isto*, 'for your wicked present.' If at the *Saturnalia*, the Roman equivalent (if not the origin) of our Christmas festivity, you received a book as a present, you were bound by etiquette to read it.

3. *odio Vatiniiano* = 'as Vatinius hates you,' 'with all the spleen of Vatinius.' Ellis prefers an allusion to Vatinius' notorious unpopularity; if this is meant, render 'as Vatinius is hated.' But, as Vatinius had such special reason to hate Calvus, the former interpretation seems preferable.

5. 'that you should wilfully poison me with such a dose of poets.'

7. *impiorum*, 'this heap of outcasts' who write *dis invitis*.

8. 'But if, as I shrewdly guess, this original and exquisite offering is a gift to you from the pedant Sulla.'

*dat* = *dedit*. Cf. Verg. Aen. IX. 266:

*'Cratera antiquum, quem dat Sidonia Dido.*

10. *est mi male . . . . beate*. Cf. X. 18, XXIII. 5, XXXVIII.

12. 'portentous and predestinate volume.'

P. 9. 13. *tu scilicet*, 'you of course felt bound to send,' or (less well) 'you of all men sent.'

14. *misti*, so *promisti* CX. 3, *luxti* LXVI. 21, *duxti* XCI. 9, *subrepsi* LXXVII. 3, *abstersti* XCIX. 8. 1. Compare *accectis*, Verg. Aen. I. 201: cf. IV. 606, 682, V. 786, VI. 57, XI. 118. Remark *tristi*, LXVI. 30, where however the syllable contracted is *-vis*, not *-sis*.

*continuo*, 'forthwith.' Ellis compares, however, Ov. Fasti. v. 734, VI. 720, where '*continua die*,' '*continua nocte*,' = 'next day,' 'next night.' If *continuo die* be taken in the same way here, the present must have come on the eve of the *Saturnalia*, and this would certainly agree with v. 17, *si luxerit*. Mr. Munro now thinks *continuo* is the adjective.

16. *non hoc . . . . sic abibit* = 'this shall not pass without consequences,' 'shall not end where it stands.' Cf. '*mirabar hoc si sic abiret*,' Ter. And. II. i. 4. '*Nisi facient quae illos aequum est, haud sic auferent*,' Adelphi III. iv. 8. Cf. Cic. Att. XIV. i. 1, de Fin. v. iii. 7.

17. *si luxerit*, 'with the first streak of dawn.' *Si* with 2nd Fut. = *simul atque*. Cf. Verg. Aen. v. 64:

*'Praeterea si nona diem mortalibus alnum  
Aurora extulerit radiisque retexerit orbem,'*

and Cic. Phil. xiv. ii. 6, '*Ad literas veniam si pauca ante, quae ad ipsas litteras pertineant, dixerō.*' The original meaning of *si* in this usage was probably 'as surely as,' 'if it be allowed that'; but in Cicero's time this conditional sense had faded into a merely temporal force.

*librarium scrinia*, 'the copyists' (or publishers') book-cases.'

18. *Aquinos* = probably the poetaster of Cicero, Tusc. v. xxii., '*Adhuc neminem cognovi poetam (et mihi fuit cum Aquinio amicitia) qui sibi non optimus videretur.*'

19. *Suffenum*. xxii. Munro says this is genitive plural, after *omnia venena*; but these words are better taken as a summary, 'every literary drug.' A bad book was 'poison' to Catullus. Cf. XLIV. 10 to end.

20. *remunerabor*, 'return your present in kind.'

21. Cf. xxvii. 5, xxxvi. 18.

22. 'Away to the regions whence you brought your bad feet.' *Malum pedem* alludes to the faulty measure of the poems, as well as their unwelcome appearance.

Three verses, the fragment of another poem (cf. II. 11-13 note) here follow in the MSS.:

*'Si qui forte mearum ineptiarum  
Lectores eritis manusque vestras  
Non horrebitis admovere nobis.'*

## XVII.

1. The metre is Priapean. See Appendix I. c. (i.).

*ludere*, 'celebrate your games.' We hear of annual celebrations at Rome on the pons Sublicius, from which figures of men, made of rushes, were thrown down. Hence the appropriateness of the boon which the poet begs of the municipality in 8, 9.

2. *paratum habes*. Cf. LX. 5, *contemptam haberes*, the beginning of the analytic perfect, used also by Cicero, but always, as yet, specially emphatic.

*sed, &c.*, 'but in dread of the crazy shanks of that miserable structure, propped on its poor posts that have done other service, lest it turn on its back and find a bed in the depths of the swamp.'



3. *axulis*, diminutive of *axis* = round post. The vulgate *assulis* = laths.

*redivivis*, used especially of old building material that is employed again, 'resurrected.' Cf. Cic. Ver. I. 56, *lapide redivivo*.

5. *etc.*, see Hor. Od. I. iii. 1. 'On one condition may you get a bridge good enough to satisfy your wildest longings, on which the orgies of the leaping god himself may be solemnised.'

6. *Salisubsali*, said to be a name of Mars, who was served by dancing priests (*Salii*). Hercules had also *Salii*.

7. *munus maximi risus*, see XII. 11 note.

10. *Verum*, 'only,' 'only let it be where the whole fen and pool of corruption provides the bluest and deepest slough,' the strong smell of which is intended to wake him from his torpor. For *ut* = where, cf. XI. 3 note.

12. *nec sapit*, 'has not as much sense as a babe of two years, rocked asleep on its father's elbow.'

14. *viridissimo flore*, 'in her spring's freshest green.'

15. *et* = 'what is more,' is commonly so used with a repeated word; but may be used without such repetition. Cf. '*timeo Danaos et dona ferentes*' = 'I fear the Greeks, and, still more, when they bring gifts.'

17. *uni* = *unius*: see Ellis' note.

P. 10. 18. 'Never rousing himself to his duty, he lies as an alder lies in a ditch, hamstrung by the Ligurian axe, just as little awake to everything as if the world did not contain it.'

*Nulla sit*, 'as if it did not exist at all,' said of the alder. This agrees better with *Talis*, which resumes *velut*. It might, however, refer to *puella*, 'as if he had no wife at all.'

21. 'No better than that, yonder dullard of mine.'

24. 'In the hope that he may startle his blank lethargy by the shock, and cast his sluggish spirit in the clogging mire.'

*soleam*, 'sock,' made of leather, but with an iron sole—the part left behind in the mud.

*pote* = *possit*. Cf. XLV. 5, LXVII. 11, LXXVI. 16. For the lengthening before a double consonant, cf. XXII. 12, XLIV. 18, LXIII. 53, and Appendix I. J.

## XXII.

The metre is Choliambic or Scazon, Appendix I. B. 3.

1. *probe* = 'well enough.'

2. *venustus, dicax, urbanus*, 'of taste and wit, and with the tone of town.'

4. *aut decem aut plura* = 'if not ten thousand, then more.'

5. *perscripta* = fairly copied out.

*palimpsesto relata*, 'not vulgarly entered on twice-scoured parchment (or paper).'

*palimpsesto*. The ordinary construction is with the accusative, and Baehrens emends to *palimpsestos*.

6. 'Royal sheets, virgin volumes and virgin finials, scarlet leathers, parchment wrappers, and everything pencil-ruled and pumice-planed.'

Sheets (*cartae*) were made of strips of papyrus rind pressed together, and of course were of more than one quality. Several sheets were united to form a long narrow '*liber*,' which was provided with a wooden cylinder, round which it was rolled for convenience of stowage and carriage, and from which it was gradually unrolled by the reader. This roller (*umbilicus*) had projecting ends (also called *umbilici*), shaped like horns or bosses. The *lora* were strips of leather hanging from the rolled volumes, and containing the titles of the books; or, more probably, they were bands employed to tie up the rolls. *Membranae* were envelopes of skin in which the books were kept, and were often coloured, answering to our leather bindings. Lines were ruled in lead to direct the writer, and pumice-stone was employed to remove all blots, errors, or irregularities in the writing, as well as to smooth all roughnesses, and finish the edges, both of the paper and of the parchment covering. Part of the *membrana* overlapped the top of the paper, and on it was sometimes written the title of the work. This may explain why any part of the *membrana* should have been ruled with lines, which Munro thinks was

never the case. Compare the third and fourth lines of the following passage in *Tibullus*, a *locus classicus*:

‘*Lutea sed niveum involvat membrana libellum,  
Pumer<sup>1</sup> cui canas tondeat ante comas,  
Summaque praetexat tenuis vestigia cartae,  
Indicet ut nomen littera facta tuum,  
Atque inter geminas pingantur cornua frontes.*’

Here the *frontes* are the ends of the roll. Cf. also Mart. III. 10, Ovid. Trist. II. 1.

Ellis and other editors alter without occasion to *membrana*, but 8 refers summarily to all portions of the book before mentioned. Munro would punctuate after *membranae*, and connect 8 with what follows, finding otherwise no meaning in the verse. But *haec* more naturally begins the sentence; and 8 summarises the elaborate perfection of the external ‘get-up’ of these unfortunate poems.

9. *haec cum legas* ‘as often as you read these verses.’

*Bellus*, &c., ‘fine and city-bred gentleman.’ *Urbanus* signifies the polished manners and lively talk of Rome, in contrast to the heaviness and dulness of the country.

10. *unus*, ‘ordinary,’ ‘mere,’ as *unus e multis*: cf. *unus paterfamilias*, Cic. de Or. I. 132, *unus manipularis*, ad Att. IX. x.

11. *rursus* = *reversus*: ‘drops to an ordinary ditcher: so unlike himself, so changed does he become.’

*Abhorret*, sc. *a se* = ‘so inconsistent with himself is he.’ But of this use there are no other instances, and therefore Munro would take the word generally = ‘so absurd is he.’

*mutat*, intransitive.

12. *scurra* = ‘a practised wit,’ much like *urbanus*, with which it is combined, Plaut. Most. I. i. 14:

‘*Tu urbanus vero scurra, deliciae populi,  
Rus mihi tu objectas.*’

<sup>1</sup> Al. *Pumicet* et.

modō before *ac-*, see Appendix I. J.

13. *tritius*, 'of finer grain'; or 'more dexterous' (cf. *τριτος*),—a rare and doubtful use. The MSS. read *tristius*, for which Ellis suggests '*strictius* = *acutius* vel *argutius*'; Munro *tersius* or *tertius* = 'more polished.'

aut si quid. Cf. XIII. 10 note.

15. 'Yet, strange to say, he is never so near heaven as when he writes a poem.'

P. 11. 18. 'Of course we all deceive ourselves in the same way, and there is no man whom you may not see to be in some one point a Sufferer. We have all been given our private delusions; but we do not see what is in the back of the wallet.'

21. *manticae* = two bags tied together, and slung over the shoulder. In the first part we carry our neighbours' vices, our own in the half that hangs behind us. Cf. Phaedrus iv. 10.<sup>1</sup> A possible translation is, 'that which is in the back of the wallet,' i.e., '*proprium vitium*.' But Munro strongly supports the other rendering, 'the half of the wallet which is on his back,' by comparing Verg. Aen. ix. 274, *campi quod rex habet*, Lucr. iv. 372, *quod liquimus ejus*, etc.

## XXVI.

1. *nostra*. Many editors, on the authority of one good MS., read *vestra*.

'Due on my little homestead falls, Furius, not the blast of the south wind, . . . but a bill of 15,200 HS.'

2. *opposita est* = 'is mortgaged for' and 'faces towards.'

The point of the piece lies in the pun on these two meanings of *opponere*. Cf. Juvenal xi. 18, '*lancibus oppositis*'; Ter. Phorm. 161, '*ager oppositust pignori decem ob minas*.'

<sup>1</sup> *Peras imposuit Iuppiter nobis duas ;  
Propriis repletam vitis post tergum dedit,  
Alienis ante pectus suspendit gravem.  
Hac re videre nostra mala non possumus ;  
Alii simul delinquant, censores sumus.*

3. *Aphellotae*, 'east wind,' Latin *subsolanus* (Seneca Q. N. v. 16), *Favonio contrarius* (Pliny H. N. II. 122).

*horridum*, 'shrivelling.'

## XXVII.

1. 'Young steward of old Falernian wine.'

2. *inger* = *ingere*, 'pour in.' Ellis quotes Mart. VIII. xlv. 9, *conger*.

*calices amariores*, 'more acrid,' 'of sharper flavour.'

3. 'As the law of our sovereign, Postumia, bids.'

*magistrae*. At a Roman wine-party one of the company was chosen *magister bibendi*, or lord of the revels, and his ruling on all points was absolute. Cf. Hor. Od. I. iv. 18:

'*Nec regna vini sortiēre talis,*'

and Sat. II. vi. 67, where a president was dispensed with:

'*prout cuique libido est,  
Siccāt inaequales calices conviva solutus  
Legibus insanis.*'

4. *acino*, 'grape-berry.'

5. *quod jubet*, 'for so she orders.' Others emend to *quolubet*.

6. 'Water, wine's undoing; and seek a home with melancholy. Here is the pure draught of the enthusiastic god.'

7. *Thyonianus*. Bacchus is said to be called *Thyoneus*, from *Thyone*, a name of his mother or his nurse. But the word has more probably a reference to the orgies of the god (*θύω*).

The original, which suggested this poem, is a fragment of Diphilus:

ἔγχεον σὺ δὴ πιῖν.  
Εὐζωρότερόν γε νῆ Δί', ὦ παῖ, δός· τὸ γὰρ  
ὕδαρς ἅπαν τοῦτ' ἐστὶ τῇ ψυχῇ κακόν.

## XXX.

The metre is Choriambic, much used by Sappho and Alcaeus; see Appendix I. E. Alfenus is unknown, if he be not the Varus of X. Cf. LXIV. 133-150, for the matter.

1. *Immemor*, 'treacherous.' Such negatives have more force than a mere negation of the simple adjectives: so *inutilis* = positively 'harmful,' &c.

2. 'Has your hard heart so soon lost pity for your once cherished friend?'

3. *dubitas*, 'tremble.'

4. 'although treachery is irreligion, and finds no favour with the gods.' Hom. Od. xiv. 83:

οὐ μὲν σχέτλια ἔργα θεοὶ μάκαρες φιλοῦνσι.

*nec* = *non*. See Munro, Lucret. II. 23 note. Or *nec* = 'yet . . . not,' 'although . . . not.' Cf. Verg. Aen. I. 130, and infra, LXII. 29, LXIV. 84.

5. *Quae*, 'this truth.' Munro would read *Quom*, and connect this with the succeeding verse.

P. 12. 7. *animam tradere*, 'surrender my soul to you, cruel heart, luring me into love's perilous land by promises of perfect security.'

8. *inducens* = 'inveigle': cf. Cicero, Phil. II. xxxii. 79, '*nihil queror de Dolabella, qui tum est impulsus, inductus, elusus*;' ad Att. III. xv. 7, '*proditus, inductus, conjectus in fraudem*.'

9. *Idem*, 'in spite of the past.'

*retrahis te* = 'break faith,' 'shirk your duty': cf. Hor. Epist. I. xviii. 58, '*ne te retrahas et inexcusabilis absis*.'

10. 'suffering wind and airy rack to sweep into nothingness all you have said and done.' Cf. LXIV. 60, 143, &c.

11. *at* = 'nevertheless,' after *si*. Cf. Aen. I. 542, &c.

12. *postmodo*, 'yet a little while and she will overwhelm you with remorse.' *Modo* in these compounds has the force of 'just.'

## XXXI.

1. *Sirmio* (*Sermione*) is a peninsula connected with the southern shore of the Lago di Garda by a narrow strip of land, which at times is covered by water.

*paene insularum*. This adjectival use of the adverb with a substantive, so common in Greek, when preceded by an article, is very rare in Latin, owing probably to the Latin want of the article. We have, indeed, a use, similar to the Greek, when the adverb is preceded by a demonstrative, in '*iste post phaselus*,' *IV.* 10, or by an adjective qualifying the same substantive, '*omnes circa populi*,' *Livy XXIV.* iii., '*duabus circa portis*,' *Id. XXIII.* xvi., or a possessive genitive dependent on the same substantive '*eri semper lenitas*,' *Ter. Andr.* 175 (*Pl. Pers.* 385, quoted by Wagner, is not necessarily parallel). But the only other exact parallel to *paene insula* is quoted by Munro from *Caesar B. G.* VI. xxxvi. 2, '*paene obsessionem*.'

*insularumque*, 'or islands.' Cf. VII. 2 note.

2. *Ocelle*, *L.* 19. Cf. the use of *δμῦα* (*Æschyl. Eum.* 1025), *ὀφθαλμοὶς* (*Pind. O. II.* 18, VI. 27), and *Cic. Attic.* XIV. 6, '*ocellos Italiae meas villulas*.'

*quascunque*, 'upborne (or, begotten) in pellucid meres, or on the illimitable ocean, by either water-god'; i.e., the god of fresh water or of the sea.

5. *Thyniam*. Cf. *Claud. in Eutrop.* 247,

'*Thyni Thraces erant, quae nunc Bithynia fertur*.'

*credens liquisse*. See IV. 2 and foot-note.

7 *sqq.* 'Can there be a greater blessing than when the cords of care are snapped, and the mind lets slip its burden; when, spent with toil in far-off places, we come to our sanctuary at home, and find rest on the long-dreamed-of couch? This single moment repays all our pains.'

13. *vosque*. The *que* is placed with the pronominal subject, although that is not the first word in the clause, by a license found in Propert. III. 21, 16, quoted by Ellis, but very rare. Compare the Greek formula of address—title, pronoun, enclitic particle. Cf. LXXVI. 11 note.

*Lydiae*. The Etruscans, anciently believed to be of Lydian origin, had settlements in early times in the neighbourhood of the Po.

We should rather expect *Lydii lacus*, but the hypallage is not uncommon when the adjective denotes a proper name. Compare Hor. Od. I. xxxi. 9, III. vi. 38; Proper. I. xx. 9; Verg. Aen. VIII. 526; Lucret. II. 501, v. 24. Many conjectures (such as *vividæ*, by Munro) have been proposed in place of *Lydiae*, but needlessly.

14. 'Let every merry sound with which home is haunted break into laughing.'

*quicquid est cachinnorum*. See Appendix II. I. a.

### XXXIV.

The metre is composed of three Glyconic verses, and one Pherecratean. See Appendix I. C. (ii).

1. *Dianæ sumus in fide*, 'Diana is our guardian, maidens and boys without blemish.'

The boys and maidens employed in religious ceremonies must be free from bodily or moral blemish, and must be *patrimi matrimique*, that is, have both father and mother still living. Cf. LXI. 36.

*In fidem populi Romani venire* (Caesar B. G. II. 13) = 'to come under Roman protection;' '*municipia in fide mea essent*' (Cic. Planc. XLI. 97) = 'I am patron of the country towns.'

P. 13. 5. 'Child of Latona, cradled by thy mother near the Delian olive,' which rose to assist Latona in her travail.

*deposivit*. For archaic forms in Catullus see Appendix II. 5.

11. *saltuumque reconditorum*, 'sequestered forest-lawns.'

12. *sonantum*, but *micantium*, LXI. 207 (198).



13. 'Thou art invoked as Juno Lucina when young mothers are in pain; thou art invoked as the Magic Power of Meeting Ways, and as the Moon when thou shinest with counterfeit light.'

Compare Hor. Od. III. xxii.; and, for the whole poem, Hor. Od. I. xxi.

'Triple Hecate' is invoked in all her functions. It was a matter of moment to call a god by the title most pleasing to him. Cf. 21, and Aesch. Ag. 160:

Ζεῦ, ὅστις ποτ' ἱατίν, εἰ τόδ' αὖ-  
τῷ φίλου κεκλημένῳ.

Hence often, as a safeguard, all the titles were given.

15. Trivia, the goddess of three meeting roads (*τριοδῖτις*).

*potens* = 'possessed of mysterious influence,' was specially used of magic power, Ov. Her. XII. 168, Verg. Aen. VI. 247 (quoted by Ellis). Compare '*efficax scientia*,' Hor. Ep. XVII. 1, in the sense of the 'black art.'

*notho*. The moon's light is called 'bastard,' as not produced by herself, but reflected from the sun. Cf. Lucr. v. 575, '*Lunaque sive notho fertur loca lumine lustrans*.'

17. *cursu*, 'measuring thy yearly path by monthly progress.'

21. 'Hallowed be thou, by whatever name thou wilt.'

23. *antique . . . es*, 'as thou wert wont in the good old times.'

### XXXV.

1. *tenero*, 'the poet of passion.'

3. *novi Comum* in 59 B.C. received, under Caesar's conduct, a large accession of colonists.

4. *Larium litus*, 'the shore of Lake Larius.' *Larius* is used as an adjective. Cf. in Horace, '*Dardanae genti*,' '*Metaurum flumen*,' &c., and in Virgil (Aen. iv. 552), '*cineri Sychaeo*.'

5. 'For I wish him to hear and welcome some premeditations of his friend and mine.' The *amicus sui meique* may be a common friend of Catullus and Caecilius, or, perhaps, may mean Catullus himself.

7. *si . . . vorabit*, 'as sure as he is wise, he will press on his journey hotly.' Comp. 2nd Henry IV. act i. sc. 1, 'He seem'd in running to devour the way,' and '*corripuere viam*,' Verg. Aen. i. 418, v. 145, 316.

P. 14. 11. *si . . . nuntiantur*, 'if the news I hear be true,' *vera* being the true predicate.

12. *deperit* = 'dies of love for him.' Cf. XLV. 5.

*impotente* = 'that cannot restrain itself.' Cf. IV. 18, VIII. 9.

13. *incohatam*, 'his inauguration of the queen of Dindymus,' i.e., a poem begun upon this subject.

*Dindymi dominam* = Cybela, see LXIII. 1.

14. *misella*, 'love-sick.' Cf. XLV. 31.

15. *medullam*. Cf. XLV. 16. The marrow was thought to be the seat of the passion of love.

16. 'I pardon you, maiden, who prove yourself more poetical than the muse of Sappho.' *Doctus* at this time meant not learned generally, but possessed of *poetical taste and culture*, and was the title specially given to Catullus himself by later poets.

### XXXVI.

1. 'Chronicles of Volusius, polluted sheet, I call you to discharge a vow in my lady's name.'

*Volusius* may stand for Tanusius Geminus of Padua, known to have written a history. Cf. xcv. 7.

4. 'Should I be won back to her, and silence my volleys of scathing epigrams.'

5. *iambos*. Cf. Hor. Od. I. XVI. 2, '*criminosis iambis*.'

7. *tardipedi deo* = Vulcan, 'the halting deity' (*ἀμπεργυνίεις*) = fire.

*Daturam* without *se*: see foot-note to *celerrimum* iv. 2.

8. *infelcibus*, 'faggots from an accursed tree.' Cf. Cic. Mil. 13, '*infelicibus lignis semiustulatus*.'

9. 'And by this my lady saw that she, with merry wit, offered the worst of all things to the gods.' Nothing to Catullus was so vile as a bad poet's worst writings. The wit of Lesbia was shown, not merely in sacrificing the worst things to the gods, but in valuing so contemptuously a reconciliation with Catullus.

Other translations might be given: (α), 'the sweet sinner (*pessima puella*) saw that this (i.e., *Annales Volusi*) was the sacrifice she promised, in her flash of frolic, to the gods'; (β), 'this vow to the gods my wicked lady knew to be merry and witty.' But (α) would require *haec*; and both (α) and (β) would harshly give to *pessimi* and *pessima* different meanings.

Mr. Munro writes: "*Hoc*, I feel sure, is an accusative—*hoc jocosae vovere* = *hoc jocosum votum vovere*. *Pessima*, I believe, goes with *puella*. I have a strong persuasion that Baehrens, in his *Analecta Catull.*, is right, and that the poem has no proper point, unless we suppose that the poet is jocularly perverting Lesbia's proposal. *She* meant that, in order to her being reconciled to Catullus, first of all, the poems '*pessimi poetae*,' i.e., the poems which Catullus himself, the '*pessimus poeta*,' naughtiest of poets, had written against herself, should be burnt. The poet chooses to take '*pessimus poeta*' in the sense of 'worst of poets' and turns it against poor Volusius." The objections to this are, that the purpose of Lesbia's vow was to cause Catullus to cease his lampoons (5), which could hardly be done by burning the old ones; and, secondly, that this interpretation gives no force to the emphatic '*electissima*,' which surely means 'the most carefully picked,' i.e., the very worst specimens of the worst poet. These Catullus decides to be the '*Annales Volusi*.'

11. 'Therefore hear now, thou fruit of dark ocean, whose spirit haunts hallowed Idalium' (a grove in Cyprus) 'and Urii, wide of prospect' (near Brundisium), 'and Ancon' (in Picenum), 'and reedy Cnidos' (a city of Caria), and Amathus and Golgi' (cities of Cyprus), 'and Dyrhachium' (formerly Epidamnus), 'the hostel of the Adriatic; grant an acceptance

and quittance of the vow, as surely as it is neither dull nor in bad grace.'

18. *interea*, 'while my prayer rises.'

P. 15. 19. *pleni ruris*, 'full of rusticity and plentifully lacking wit.' Cf. XXII. 14, '*infaceto infacetiore rure*.'

### XXXVIII.

1. 'Your friend, Cornificius, is ill, heaven knows how ill, and in what pain, and growing daily, hourly worse.' Cornificius is probably the contemporary erotic poet of that name.

2. *herculæ et*. This hiatus seems inadmissible; '*et est*' or '*et a!*' has been suggested.

4. 'Yet, least and easiest duty, with what word of sympathy have you comforted him?'

6. *sic meos amores*. 'To think that you, the object of my love, should act thus!' 'My dear friend act so!' Ellis would render, 'to treat my passion thus!' But there is nothing here to show that Catullus' sickness arose from his passion for Lesbia, and *meos amores* must mean the 'object of my love.' The accusative is the regular construction with the indignant infinitive, as in Cicero's '*Senatumne servire populo*,' &c.

7. *paulum quidlibet*. 'Send me any morsel of sympathy, and let it be sadder than the tears of Simonides,' the master of pathos. *Quidlibet* must be taken with *paulum*, 'a little word, as little or as much as you please.' Cf. Hor. A. P. 9:

*'pictoribus atque poetis  
Quidlibet audendi semper fuit aequa potestas.'*

For the omission of the verb (*da*, or an equivalent) cf. LV. 10:

*'Camerium mihi, pessimae puellae.'*

### XXXIX.

2. *usque quaque*, 'he breaks into smiles at every step.' Cf. Cic. Phil. II. xliii. 110.

4. *si ad pñ, &c.* 'Visit the benches round a prisoner, when the advocate is drawing tears; visit a scene of mourning, by the pyre of a dutiful son, a lone mother weeping the loss of her sole hope; let the occasion, the place or his business be what it may, he grins, and has this habit to a disease.'

9. *monendum te est mihi*, 'I must have a word with you.' This construction, the nominative of the verbal noun retaining its power of governing a case, is rare. It occurs in *Lucr. l. iii.*:

*'Aeternas quoniam poenas in morte timendum est,'*

and in six other passages of the same author; *Verg. Aen. II. 230* (according to the best MSS.), '*pacem Trojano ab rege petendum*'; *Cic. de Sen. II.*, '*viam quam nobis quoque ingrediendum sit.*' Compare *Plaut. Am. I. iii. 21*, '*tibi hanc curatio est rem.*' Munro would incline to keep the old correction, *monendus es*, for the *monendum est* of the MSS., which constantly interchange *m* and *s* final.

10. *urbanus*, 'Roman bred.'

13. *ut . . . attingam*, 'to lay a finger on my own folk.'

14. *puriter*, 'who uses a clean dentifrice.' Cf. *misericiter LXIII. 49*. We have in *Lucr. III. 676, &c.*, *longiter*; *Id. III. 839, uniter*; and *naviter*, *Cic., Lucr., Liv.* See Appendix II. 6.

P. 16. 17. *Celtiber* = *Κελτιβήρ*.

18. Cf. *xxxvii. 20*. 'It is the custom for every man, on rising, to scrub tooth and coarse red gum with his last night's urine; hence, the finer the polish of your wonderful tooth, the more largely will it proclaim you to have drunk of lye.'

20. *vester* = *tuns*. See *LXVIII. B. 111* note.

## XL.

1. 'Pray, lovesick Ravidus, what infatuation drives you headlong upon my epigrams?' *Ravide* may have been pronounced *Raude*, or the verse is hypermetrical, or the *e* is elided before the initial vowel of *v. 2*.

miselle. Cf. XLV. 31.

3. 'What god, better left uninvoked by you, makes haste to fire the frantic duel?' Or *non bene advocatus* might possibly = 'whom you have neglected to worship aright.' Cf. Hom. II. I. 65:

εἴτ' ἄρ' ὃ γ' εὐχολῆς ἐπιμίμφεται,

If this be so, then 4 will resemble in form and sequence of thought II. I. 8—

τίς τ' ἄρ σφωε θεῶν ἱριδι ξυνέηκε μάχεσθαι,

5. *pervenias* in ora, 'force your way to the lips of men,' 'become a subject of common talk.' Cf. Ennius' '*volitare per ora virum*.'

6. *qualibet*, 'at any cost.'

8. *cum longa poena*, 'since you have chosen to love my love and be gibbeted for ever.'

### XLIII.

1. *salve*, 'my service to you.'

*puella* = Aameana, '*Ista turpiculo puella naso*,' XII. 3.

3. *longis*, 'tapering.'

4. 'Nor (to deal plainly) too refined a tongue.'

5. 'Mistress of the fraudulent bankrupt of Formiae,' that is, Mamurra, Caesar's *praefectus fabrum* in Gaul, and the object of Catullus' especial hatred. Cf. XXIX. and CXIV. note.

*decoctoria*. So Cic. Phil. II. 18, *decoxisse* = 'to run through one's property and become bankrupt.'

6. *provincia*, 'Provence.'

8. 'O tasteless, lackwit generation.'

## XLIV.

P. 17. 1. seu Sabine seu Tiburs, 'whether your title be Sabine or Tiburtine.' *Sabine* is an instance of very rare attraction, that of a predicative adjective to the voc. case, made perhaps easier here by the omission of the substantive verb. Cf. Verg. Aen. ix. 641, *macte nova virtute puer*; Tib. i. vii. 58, *sic venias hodiernae*; Aesch. Supp. 535, γειοῦ πολυμήστωρ ἱφάπτορ Ἴοῦς; Theoc. xvii. 66, ὀλβία κῶρα γένοιο. Such passages as Verg. Aen. ii. 282, '*Quibus Hector ab oris Expectate venis?*' (and add x. 811, xii. 947, Pers. iii. 29) are not parallel, as the vocative does not contain the main predication.

*Tibur*, twenty miles from Rome, was a fashionable locality at this time, much more esteemed than the neighbouring Sabine district, and praised by Horace, Od. i. vii. 13, i. xviii. 2, ii. vi. 5, iv. iii. 10. There the great, such as Maecenas, Sallust, Quintilius Varus, had their villas; and Catullus confesses his desire for the vanity of a fashionable address.

2. 'Tiburtine they swear you, who have no heart to hurt my feelings, but those who have the heart protest under any forfeit that you are Sabine.'

3. *cordi*, a locative, 'at heart.'

7. 'And cleared my chest of a villainous cough, which—serve me right—my belly made me catch, while I was hankering after profuse dinners.'

*expuli* is nearer the MSS. *expulsus sum* than *expui*.

9. *dedit* comes before its time, as *gemunt* in LXVI. 18, '*non ita me divi, vera gemunt, juerint.*' Cf. LXVIII. B. 28, 108. This is said to be an Alexandrine trick; but see Munro on Lucr. iii. 843.

10. *Sestianus* . . . . *conviva*, 'to dine with Sestius.' Cicero speaks of the absurdities of '*dicta Sestiana*' (ad D. vii. 32), and uses his name as a term of literary condemnation (ad Att. vii. 17, '*nihil unquam legi scriptum σησιτιωδέστερον*').

11. *petitorem*, 'prosecutor' in a suit, or 'candidate' at an election.

12. *veneni*. Cf. xiv. 19.

13. *gravedo* . . . . *tussis*, 'a freezing catarrh and fits of coughing convulsed me.'

15. 'nursed myself well with rest and infusion of nettles.'

17. *ulta*. Catullus is now addressing the *villa*. Compare for change of gender LXVI. 63 note.

18. *deprecor*, 'cry mercy,' 'plead.'

*nefariâ*. For metre see Appendix I. J.

19. *recepto*, 'shall find house-room for.' For the form, answering to the Greek sigmatic future, see Roby L. G. § 619.

20. *frigus*, the 'icy breath' of bad style.

21. 'Who only invites me when I have read a villainous book.'

## XLV.

P. 18. See General Introduction II. p. xxi.

3. *perdite amo*, 'lost in love of you,' 'love consumedly.'

*amare porro*, 'love on.'

4. *assidue*, 'devotedly,' 'unchangeably.'

5. *quantum qui pote plurimum perire* = ὅσον τις οἷός τε ἔστι τὰ μάλιστα φιλεῖν, 'as deeply as the deepest devotion possible,' if *qui* = *quis*, as it has been said to do in Verg. *Aen.* vi. 140:

*'Sed non ante datur telluris operta subire  
Auricomos quam qui decerpserit arbore fetus.'*

But no such indefinite use of *qui* is known, and it is better to supply *is pote* before *qui* (relative), 'as much as he can love who can love the most.' Cf. Cic. *Fam.* v. 2, '*tam sum amicus reipublicae quam qui maxime.*'



*perire*, 'to love to distraction' = *perditæ amare*, and is found with a simple accusative in Plautus Truc.:

'*Tres unam pereunt adolescentes mulierem.*'

So Poen. iv. 2, 135, and cf. *deperit* in Catullus xxxv. 12, c. 2. The common construction is with the ablative, as in Prop. III. 6, 13:

'*Ipse Paris nuda fertur periisse Lacaena.*'

6. *Indiaque*, 'or in parched India.' Cf. VII. 2 note.

7. *caesio*, 'green-eyed.'

8-9. *sinistra*, 'Love, standing on the left, as before, sneezed towards the right his blessing.' The words *ut ante*, while appropriate in 17, seem awkward here, and are perhaps corrupt. Indeed the MSS. vary much in the reading of the whole sentence. Many commentators take *sinistra ut ante* together, 'as he had done before on the left'; supposing the passion of the lovers to have hitherto wanted the god's full approval. Sneezing has been regarded as ominous from the earliest times, and the omen so given variously interpreted. The difficulty of the present passage is increased by our ignorance of the Roman interpretations. Was a sneeze absolutely lucky, or only when occurring on a particular side? On what side, then? Or was a sneeze, heard first on the left and then on the right, the best sign? The last seems the case from the present poem. Perhaps, however, *dextram* means no more than 'favourable' (as in Verg. Aen. iv. 294), the left side being the lucky side in Roman superstition, and the play on the word being characteristic of popular adages and mysterious maxims.

For the cognate accusative *approbationem*, cf. Prop. II. 3, 23:

'*Aureus argutum sternuit omen Amor.*'

10. *reflectens* = bending back her head, so as to lift her face from his bosom.

11. *ebrios*, 'brimming,' 'love-laden.' Cf. Anacr. μεθύων ἔρωτι.

13. *Sic*. Cf. XVII. 5. 'So surely may we be constant

slaves of this our one Sovereign Lord, as it is sure that in my molten marrow glows a far greater and far fiercer fire.'

mea vita. Cf. LXVIII B. 115.

20. *mutua*, 'their souls respond, with love for love.'

21. *misellus*, XXXV. 14.

22. *Syrias*. The plural generalizes, 'than all your Syrias,' or 'than any Syria,' without meaning that more than one Syria (though that would be true) exists. Cf. Hor. Od. I. xiv. 7:

' *Vix durare carinae*  
*Possint imperiosius*  
*Aequor* '

= 'scarce could any keel endure the tyranny of that sea.'

For the thought compare Hor. Od. III. ix. 1:

' *Donec gratus eram tibi . . .*  
*Persarum vigui rege beator.* '

23. 'With Septimius alone loyal Acme yields to pleasure and to passion.'

26. *auspicatorem*, 'more happily heralded,' 'born under a brighter star.'

## XLVI.

P. 19. 1. *egelidos tepores*, 'unfrozen warmth.' In Verg. Aen. VIII. 610:

' *Natumque in valle reducta*  
*Ut procul egelido secretum flumine vidit.* '

*egelidus* is said to mean 'very cold' (cf. *edurus*); there is, however, a variant '*et gelido*.' Ovid uses the word like Catullus (Amor. II. xi. 10):

' *Et gelidum Borean egelidumque Notum.* '

2. 'At last heaven's equinoctial roar sinks into stillness before the genial breezes of the west.'

4. *campi*, 'table-lands.' Cf. XXXI. 6.

5. 'Sultry Nicaea's teeming tilth.'

# 104 NOTES. XLVI, 7-10. XLVII. XLIX.

7. 'Surprised by joy, my soul is impatient to be free, my feet quicken with glad enthusiasm.'

8. *coetus*, 'unions.'

9. 'Who have travelled far from home together, but must return by widely parted, widely different ways.'

*longe* with *profectos*.

10. *diversae* = 'taking different directions; ' *variae* = some wholly by sea, some partly by land, &c.

## XLVII.

Catullus' friends, Veranius and Fabullus (IX., XII., XIII.), served together in Spain, and afterwards in Macedonia under L. Piso Caesoninus, whom Cicero prosecuted. They returned with empty pockets (XXVIII.), while creatures like Porcius and Socraton were allowed by the governor to come back with fortunes, collected by rapine.

1. *sinistrae*, XII. 1 note.

2. *scabies famesque mundi*, 'murrain and lean kine of the world.' Catullus calls Aurelius '*pater esuritionum*,' XXI.

5. *lauta*, 'fashionable.'

6. *de die*, 'before the business day was over.'

To begin festivities so early was a sign of prodigality; and also of debauchery, as they might thus be of longer duration. Cf. Terence *Adelph.* v. 9, '*apparare de die convivium*;' Hor. *Od.* I. i., '*partem solido demere de die*.'

7. 'Stand at the crossways to catch invitations.'

## XLIX.

To discover the secret meanings of this little poem, it has been broken by the critics like a butterfly on the wheel. Cicero on some occasion, now quite unknown, has used his legal eloquence to Catullus' satisfaction; is thanked by him in a playful address; and that is all. To find here sarcasm,

and an imitation of Cicero's style, and a logical sophism, is an occupation 'λίαν δεινοῦ καὶ ἐπιπόνου καὶ οὐ πάνυ εὐτυχούς ἀσχολίας.'

1. disert., 'most eloquent.'

2. quot sunt, &c. Variations of this phrase are found in XXI. 2, XXIV. 2.

7. patronus, 'advocate.' Cicero was especially sought as counsel for the defence (Epis. ad Fam. VII. 1).

## L.

P. 20. 1. Licini, XIV. 1 note.

otiosi, 'in an idle mood.'

2. lusimus, 'we toyed with verse.' *Ludere* = to compose light poems, especially love poems: cf. LXVIII. 17, *multa satis lusi*, LXI. 228; so Hor. Od. I. xxxii:

*'Poscimur; si quid vacui sub umbra  
Lusimus tecum.'*

3. ut convenerat esse delicatus, 'since we had sworn ourselves to frolic.' *Convenerat* = 'a compact had been arranged between us': in this impersonal construction *inter* is generally used with the names of the contracting parties or pronouns. *Delicatus* is used of light, frivolous conversation: cf. Cic. de Off. I. 40, '*turpe est in re severa delicatum inferre sermonem.*'

5. numero, 'measure.'

6. reddens mutua, lit. 'paying our debts to one another,' 'retaliating,' 'giving and taking.'

*per jocum atque vinum* = making our answers 'while we jested and drank,' or 'in the shape of a jest or a challenge to drink.'

8. incensus, 'fired by your brilliance and humour.'

9. 'Food failed to give pleasure to my poor body, and the peace of sleep to lap my eyes.'

11. 'Ungovernable in my delirium, I tossed over the whole bed.'

14. labore, 'torment.'

15. lectulo, 'my poor bed.'

16. jucunde. Cf. XIV. 2.

18. cave. Cf. x. 27, *manē*. Servius on *fervere* (Verg. Aen. iv. 409) says there existed *cavēre* as well as *cavēre*. *Cave* in ordinary conversation was pronounced in such a manner, that *Caunias* could be mistaken for *cave ne eas*; but here it must be dissyllabic. See Appendix I. '*Cautum*, i.e. *cautum*,' is no evidence for the existence of *cavēre* (as Ellis seems to say), unless *monitum* proves a *monēre* to have existed.

19. despuas, 'void your rheum against' = 'scornfully reject,' or 'turn from.'

ccelle, xxxi. 2, 'my star.'

21. vemens, 'impetuous,' for the form cf. *vecors*. Cf. VII. 10 note.

## LI.

This is a translation, or adaptation, probably fragmentary, of a poem of Sappho, which is confessedly incomplete as we now have it. The original is as follows:

φαίνεται μοι κῆνος ἴσος θεοῖσιν  
 ἔμμεν ὤνηρ, ὅστις ἐναντίος τοι  
 ἰζάνει καὶ πλάσιον ἀδὺ φωνείσας ὑπακούει  
 καὶ γελαίσας ἱμερόεν· τό μοι μέν  
 καρδίαν ἐν στήθεσιν ἐπτόασεν.  
 † ὥς γὰρ σ' ἴδω βροχέως με φώνας οὐδὲν ἔτ' εἴκει.  
 ἀλλὰ καμὲν γλῶσσαν ἱαγεῖ, λείπτον δ'  
 αὐτίκα χρῶ πῦρ ὑποδαδρόμακεν  
 ὀππάττει δ' οὐδὲν ὄρημ', ἐπιρρόμβεισι δ' ἄκουαι,  
 ἃ δὲ ἰδρῶς κακχέεται, τρόμος δὲ  
 πᾶσαν ἄγρει, χλωροτέρα δὲ ποίας  
 ἱμμι, τεθνάκην δ' ὀλίγῃ πιδέην φάινομαι.

As a translation Catullus' poem has been much overpraised. Even his simplicity seem elaborate beside the Greek: for instance, *gemina*<sup>1</sup> *teguntur lumina nocte* is artificial compared with *ὀφθαλμοὶ δ' οὐδὲν ὄρημα*. The whole of 2, *identidem*, *spectat*, *misero*, *sonitu suopte* are superfluous. There is an omission of *ἀδὸν φωνέϊσας* and of *αἴτρικα*, both important. *Omnes eripit sensus*, *torpet* and *sub artus* are inadequate renderings.

On the versification, see Appendix I D.

2. *si fas est*, 'if religion allow.'

*divos*, 'the great gods.'

3. *identidem*, 'again and again.'

5. *dulce ridentem*, 'the music of your laughter.' For the construction, see LXI. 8 note, 219, LXIII. 24. Compare Hor. Od. I. xxii. 24:

' *Dulce ridentem Lalagen amabo*  
*Dulce loquentem.*'

*misero*, &c., 'Oh! it ravishes all my senses from me. Let me but look on you, Lesbia, nothing of me survives. My tongue is frozen; films of fire filter to the depths of my frame; sounds, not of the air, chime in my ears; and a double night closes over my eyes.'

P. 21. 7. *Nihil est super mi*. The last feet of the stanza are wanting, and are variously supplied from conjecture, in accordance with the Greek. As the text stands, it must be translated in some such way as the above, *est super* being taken as *superest*.

9. *torpet*. Compare Hor. Od. iv. i. 35:

' *Cur parum decoro*  
*Inter verba cadit lingua silentio?*'

10. *suopte* ('suo-p-te'='quite their own') is an archaic form.

11. *tintinant*. This verb and its derivatives elsewhere have the second syllable long.

13-16. This stanza is probably, although thoroughly Sapphic in form, a fragment of another poem, accidentally attached to the preceding. See note on II. 11-13. The sentiment is in

<sup>1</sup> The reading "*geminas*" (Munro) would certainly be simpler, but still the phrase would remain rather artificial.

strong contrast to that of the previous verses; resembling rather Ovid. Rem. Am. 143:

*'Tam Venus otia amat. Qui finem quaeris amori—  
Cedit amor rebus—res age: tutus eris.'*

otium, 'excess of ease is your bane.'

14. *exultas . . . . gestis*, 'throb and start,' or 'run riot and are restive.'

15. *beatas*, 'rich.'

## LII.

1. *Quid est?* 'What question is there?' 'what more would you wait for?'

*emori* = 'to die and be done,' 'why delay the end-all, death?'

2. *struma*, 'scrofulous.' Nonius is unknown.

3. *per consulatum*. 'Vatinius swears false oaths by his consulship.' Vatinius was not consul till 47 B.C., and it is probable that Catullus died about 54 B.C. Cicero, however, tells us, as early as 56 B.C., that Vatinius was always bragging of his coming consulate; and it must therefore be to this confident anticipation of office by Vatinius that Catullus refers.

## LIII.

1. 'A fellow in the crowd made me laugh the other day; for after,' &c.

*corona* = the ring, or crowd of hearers. Compare Hor. Epp. i. xviii. 53, A. P. 381, Cic. Phil. ii. xlv. 112, '*cur armatorum corona senatus saeptus est?*' Virgil uses the verb in the sense of forming a cordon of troops (Aen. ix. 380):

*'Omnemque abitum custode coronant.'*

3. *crimina explicasset*, 'had unfolded to a miracle his denunciations of Vatinius.' Cf. xiv. 2 note, and for *explicare*, i. 6 note.

5. *salaputium* probably refers both to the tiny stature and the amatory propensity of Calvus: 'Good God, little Cupid is an orator!'

## LX.

This is an imitation of the commonplace in Eur. Med. 134 et seq.; cf. LXIV. 154 et seq.

2. *latrans*, &c., 'whose belly ends in barking dogs.'

3. *taetra*, 'unnatural,' 'revolting,' 'inhuman.'

4. *in novissimo casu*, 'at the last extremity of misfortune,' 'in his last anguish.'

5. *contemptam haberes* = 'held in fixed scorn.' Cf. XVII. 2 note.

## LXI.

P. 22. This song is written for the celebration of the marriage of Catullus' friend, Manlius Torquatus, with Vinia Aurunculeia. See General Introduction I. p. xii.

The Roman marriage rites took place in the evening. A lucky<sup>1</sup> day was chosen both with reference to the calendar, that it might not be a day marked there as black, nor the eve of a black day, and also after consultation of the auspices.<sup>2</sup> When the happy day had arrived, and drew near its close, a feast was prepared in the house of the bridegroom, who awaited<sup>3</sup> there the arrival of his bride. His doors were hung with garlands of flowers, and before them stood a quire of virgins,<sup>4</sup> and of boys carrying torches.<sup>5</sup> While they sang an invocation to the god and praises of the estate of marriage, the bride (who might be a child scarcely more than twelve years of age)<sup>6</sup> had been dressed in the wedding raiment at her own home. She wore a long white robe with a purple fringe, bound round the waist by a girdle (which was to be formally untied by the husband),<sup>7</sup> a bright yellow veil,<sup>8</sup> and shoes of the same colour.<sup>9</sup> Her hair was parted with a spear point, and she was then taken from her mother's arms with a little show of force.<sup>10</sup> Preceded by a boy dressed in the *praetexta*, carrying a torch, her arms held by two other boys, who wore similar robes,<sup>11</sup>

<sup>1</sup> v. 11, *hilari die*.    <sup>2</sup> v. 20, *bona alite*.    <sup>3</sup> v. 171.    <sup>4</sup> v. 36.    <sup>5</sup> v. 98, 121.

<sup>6</sup> v. 56, *puellulam*.    <sup>7</sup> v. 53.

<sup>8</sup> *flammeum* 8, 122:    <sup>9</sup> v. 10, 167.

<sup>10</sup> v. 3, *rapis*, 58.    <sup>11</sup> v. 132.



she was led in procession to her future home. As she approached she was welcomed by the chorus,<sup>1</sup> and lifted over the threshold<sup>2</sup>—having previously anointed the posts, and wound them round with wool—by the *pronubi*, who were men that were ‘husbands of one woman.’ She was received by her husband, solemnly touched fire and water, saluted her lord with the words, *ubi tu Caius ego Caia*, and then took the keys of the house, of which she was now the mistress.<sup>3</sup> After the banquet, the bride was conducted towards the nuptial couch by the *praetextatus*, who, loosing her arm, delivered her to the *pronubae* (women but once married, or *univirae*), and they laid her in the bed.<sup>4</sup> The husband<sup>5</sup> then passed into the chamber, attended by the congratulations and good wishes of the chorus. They closed the door, sang an adieu, and the ceremonial was complete.

Though this Epithalamium is Greek in form and in metre (see Appendix I.), we have seen that it presents a marriage scene distinctively Roman. In this respect it differs from the following poem, which might be a literal translation from a Greek original.

The bridegroom, Manlius Torquatus, to whom LXVIII. A. is addressed, was probably the friend of Cicero, L. Manlius Torquatus, who is made to take part in the dialogue *De Finibus*. From LXVIII. A. 5, it would seem<sup>6</sup> that the bride, Vinia Aurunculeia, died soon after her marriage, and left her husband to inconsolable grief. He fell in battle in Africa, 46 B.C.

For the metre see Appendix I. C. iii.

1. ‘Haunter of mount Helicon,’ as the son (*genus*) of Urania. She was the most solemn of the Muses, and Hymen is therefore invoked in his most serious and sacred character.

2. *cultor*. Cf. *colens*, v. 17, *colis*, XXXVI. 14, *silvicultrix*, LXIII. 72.

3. *rapis*, ‘halest.’ Marriage was traditionally regarded as a more or less violent abduction.

5. *O Hymen Hymenaeae*. The Greek form of invocation: cf. Ὕμνῳ ὦ Ὑμέναιε, Theocr. XVIII. 57, and below LXII. 5: ‘O Hymen Hymeneal.’

7. *Suave olens*. Cf. *grave olens* Verg. G. IV. 270, *suave rubens* Ecl. III. 63, *dulce ridentem* LL. 4, *turpe incedere* XLII. 8, *canit grave* LXIII. 25.

*amaraci*, ‘sweet-breathing marjoram.’

<sup>1</sup> v. 76-165.

<sup>2</sup> v. 166.

<sup>3</sup> v. 31, *dominam*.

<sup>4</sup> v. 181-190.

<sup>5</sup> v. 196-229.

<sup>6</sup> But see Note.

8. *flammenum*, 'the bright veil.' Hymen is attired in the bride's costume, excepting the girdle. See the account of the marriage ceremonial above.

11. 'Awake, for it is a happy day: let thy silvery voice swell our wedding songs.'

14. *Pelle humum*, 'beat the ground,' in the dance. Cf. Hor. Od. III. xviii. 15:

*'Gaudet invisam pepulisse fossor  
Ter pede terram.'*

16. *Vinia Manlio*. Ellis reads *Junia Mallio*.

17. 'In all the beauty in which our Lady of Idalium, Beauty's Queen, came before the Phrygian arbiter,' Paris, 'a gracious maiden harbingered by a bird of grace,' i.e. by favourable auspices.

*colens*. For this use of the participle in description, cf. LXIV. 8:

*'Diva quibus retinens in summis arboribus arces.'*

19. *bona cum bona alite*. Cf. Hor. Epod. I.:

*'Mala soluta navis exit alite,'*

and Hor. Od. I. xv. 5:

*'Mala ducis avi domum,'*

For the repetition, cf. 186-7, 232-3.

21. 'She shall shine out, as the myrtle of the Asian meadow shines out with her blossoming sprays, which the Hamadryad queens love to feed with dew-drops as their playthings.'

22. *Asia*, 'of the Asian meadow,' near the Cayster.

*Asia* in the sense of 'Asiatic' has the first syllable short.

26. *aditum ferens*, 'speed hither thy coming': cf. 79, LXIII. 47.

27. *Thespieae rupis* = Helicon, near which lay the city Thespiea.

P. 23. 29. 'Which are washed by the falling waters of the nymph, cool Aganippe.'

*super irrigat*. Cf. *super impendentes*, LXIV. 287.

30. *frigerans*, a very rare word : cf. *fulgeret*, LXVI. 94.

*Aganippe*, Verg. *Ecl.* x. 12.

31. 'Call home home's mistress.'

33. 'Capture her thought in love's meshes, as a tree is entwined in the grasp of the gadding ivy.' Catullus' mastery of the language of flowers has been spoken of in the (General Introduction I.

36. *integrae*. Cf. xxxiv. 2 note.

38. *par dies*, 'for whom as high a day is on the wing.'

*in modum*, 'to our rhythm'; or, 'to my beat': cf. Hor. *Od.* iv. vi. 33-36, 41-44.

'*Deliae tutela deae, fugaces  
Lyncas et cervos cohibentis arcu  
Lesbium servate pedem meique  
Pollicis ictum. . . . .  
Nupta jam dices: ego dis amicum  
Saeculo festas referente luces  
Reddidi carmen, docilis modorum  
Vatis Horati.*'

43. *munus*, 'prerogative.'

44. 'forerunner of gracious passion, uniter of gracious love.'

*conjugator* only occurs here.

46. *anxius*, 'heart-sick lovers.' So Ellis reads for MSS. *amatis*.

53. *zonula soluunt sinus*, 'free the folds of their robe from the soft girdle.' Cf. II. 13 note.

54. *timens cupida*, 'with ears where hope belies fear.' Remark the collocation.

56. *fero*, 'passionate.'

*in manus* refers to the *conventio uxoris in manum viri*, by which the husband acquired supreme authority over the wife.

57. *floridam*, 'in her bloom.'

P. 24. 61. 'Passion can find no fruit, fit to be sanctioned by good report, without thy aid; but is enabled by thy grace. What god can be likened unto our god?'

65. *compararier*. For the archaic forms in Catullus see Appendix II. 5 (i.).

68. *stirpe vincier*, 'be outstripped by his children,' i.e., be blest with a constantly improving posterity. This is not a common Roman sentiment. Compare, however, Statius Sat. iv. 4, 74:

*'Surge agedum juvenemque puer deprendere parentem'*

quoted by Ellis, and the boast of Diomede:

*ἡμῖς τοι πατέρων μέγ' ἀμείνωνες εὐχόμεθ' εἶναι.*

Avantius read *nitier*, 'rest on a new stock of children.' The ordinary reading is *jungier* = 'be continued by posterity.'

71. 'Did a land lack thy rites, she could not put forth defenders for her borders.'

*quae* = *si qua*.

78. 'Mark you how the torches toss their tresses of fire?' Cf. 98. For *coma* (κομή), used of fire, compare *cometa* (κομήτης). Add Aesch. Prom. 1,044, *πυρὸς ἀμφήκης βόστρυχος* (from Ellis).

81. 'True-born shame' (or 'modesty') 'tarries long' (or 'hangs back'); 'and more attentive to its counsels, despite of all (*tamen*), than to any other (*magis*), she weeps because she needs must go.'

*tardet*. ἀπαξ λεγόμενον, if from *tardere*. Possibly, however, the construction of the lost portion of the stanza required a subjunctive here; in that case *tardet* would be *active*, 'hold her back,' and comes from the common *tardare*.

P. 25. 91. *Talia*. 'In your likeness the hyacinth ever stands forth pre-eminent in a rich master's many-coloured garden of flowers.' Observe that the poet compares, not the bride to the flower, but the flower to the bride.

92. *hortulo*, 'pleasure-garden.'

93. *stare*. Cf. Hor. Od. i. ix. 1:

*'Vides ut alta stet nive candidum  
Soracte,'*

where *stet* = 'stands out.'

H

95. *prodeas*, 'we *pray you* to come forth, young bride.' This line is omitted in the MSS.

97. *videtur*, 'if at length it is your pleasure.'

98. 'Mark how the torches toss their tresses of gold.'

156. 'Behold in what power and splendour your lord's house stands ready for you. Accept its constant service unto you for ever, until white age, shaking a palsied brow, nod "ay" to all in all things.'

163. *annuat*. The MSS. read *annuit*, as they read *servit*, 158.

166. *transfer*. 'Lift—and be the omen full of grace—lift across the threshold your softly golden feet, and enter the polished doorway.'

P. 26. 181. Before 181 is a pause in the song, during which the feast takes place: unless the feast precedes the arrival of the bride, as in LXII. 3, which is probable.

182. 'Purple-robed page, loose the little maiden's fair round arm.'

183. *adeant*, i.e. the bride and the *pronubae*. Ellis reads *adeat*.

186. 'Gracious matrons, who have lived in grace, each with one venerable lord.' Cf. CXL:

' *Viro contentam vivere solo*  
*Nympharum laus e laudibus eximiis,*'

and Hor. Od. III. xiv. 5:

'*Unico gaudens mulier marito.*'

188. collocat, 'bed.'

193. ore floridulo, 'bright with a tender bloom upon her face, like the pale convolvulus.'

197. nihilominus, 'no less beautiful than she.'

199. negligit, 'does not pass you by.' Hom. Il. iv. 127.

203. juverit, 'may Vennæ' grace attend you.'

204. quæ cupis capis, 'win your will,' 'harvest your hopes.'

207. micantium, but *sonantium*, XXXIV. 12.

208. subducatur numerum, 'let him first cast up the sum.' Cf. VII. 3 note.

P. 27. 210. ludi, 'toyings.' *Ludi* is used collectively, like *pulveris*, 'particles of dust.' See Ellis' note.

212. non deest. 'A name so time-honoured, should not want for heirs, but be continued by new births from the same stock for ever.'

216. Torquatus parvulus. Cf. Verg. Aen. iv. 320:

'*si quis mihi parvulus aula  
Inderet Aeneas qui te tantum ore referret.*'

218. porrigens. Other compounds of *por* are, *polliceor*, *polluo*, *porricio*, *possideo*, and, rarer and more antique, *polluceo*, *pollingo*, *porcio*, *portendo*. See Roby's Latin Grammar, § 2042.

219. *Dulce rideat.* Cf. LL. 5; Verg. Ec. iv. 60:

‘*Incipe parve puer risu cognoscere matrem.*’

‘My prayer is that a baby Torquatus, on his mother’s lap, may stretch out tiny hands to its father, and smile sweetly upon him with little lips half-parted: that he may bear the features of his father Manlius, and easily announce himself to all men though they know him not, his face a witness to his mother’s chastity: that he may have honour reflected from his gracious mother, to seal his descent, as high as the peerless glory that rests, reflected from that most gracious mother, on Telemachus, born of Penelope.’

223. *omnibūs.* Archaic lengthening; or erroneous reading corrupted from *obvūs*; or a transposition of *insciis* and *omnibus*.

231. *ostia*, ‘door.’ Cf. Verg. Ec. iii. 111.

232. *lusimus satis*, ‘enough of our merry song.’ Cf. L. 2.

234. *munere*, ‘gracious pair, may you live in grace; and constantly employ in your high duties a prime of health and strength.’

## LXII.

This marriage-song has no special occasion. At least it contains no names, and no ideas peculiarly Roman. It is probably modelled upon, if not translated from, some Alexandrine Epithalamium, or perhaps a Sapphic original. The form is that of a dialogue between the two parts of a double chorus. The young men invoke, the maidens reproach, the Evening Star; the latter sing the beauty of virginity, the former the praises of the married state. The victory lies, of course, with the advocates of marriage, who continue with a final persuasion of the bride to be reconciled to her happier lot, and conclude the hymn.

On the Catullian Hexameter, see Appendix I.G.

1. *Vesper.* The planet Venus is at one time the evening, at another the morning star. As the first it is called *Vesper*

*Hesperus* (Ἑσπερος) *Hesperius*, (Ἑσπέριος) *Vesperugo*, *noctifer*, &c.; as the second *Lucifer* (φῶσφορος), *Eous*, *jubar*. Compare "*In Memoriam*":

'Sweet Hesper-Phosphor, double name  
For what is one, the first, the last,  
Thou like my present and my past,  
Thy place is changed : thou art the same.'

Add Meleager :

'Hoῦς ἀγγελε χαῖρε, Φάσφορε, καὶ ταχὺς ἔλθοις  
Ἑσπερος ἦν ἀπάγει λάθριος αὐθις ἄγων

Plato :

'Ἀστήρ πρὶν μὲν ἔλαμπες ἐνὶ ζωοῖσιν Ἑῆρος,  
νῦν δὲ θανάων λάμπεις Ἑσπερος ἐν φθιμένοις.

Verg. *Ciris* 348-51 :

'*Postera lux ubi laeta diem mortalibus alnum  
Praelida veniens miseris quatiebat ab Oeta,  
Quem pavidæ alternis fugitant optantque puellæ :  
Hesperium vitant, optant ardescere Eoum.*'

The last is an obvious imitation of 38 sqq., and suggests strongly the reading *Eous* instead of the MSS. *eodem*.<sup>1</sup>

Olympo. Cf. Verg. *Ec.* VI. 86, '*processit Vesper Olympo.*'

P. 28. 2. 'late in time, at last flings on the air his long-awaited beacon.'

3. *pingues*, 'though laden with rich meats.'

4. *dicetūr*. Cf. LXIV. 20, LXVI. 11.; Verg. *Ec.* VI. 53, '*fultūs hyacintho.*' See Appendix I.J.

5. *Hymen*. LXI. 5 note.

7. *Nimirum*. 'We may be sure that the herald of night flaunts his fires on the crest of Oeta.' Cf. Verg. *Ec.* VIII. 30:

'*tibi deserit Hesperus Oetam.*'

Servius says '*Oeta mons Thessaliae . . . . in eodem monte Hesperus coli dicitur, qui Hymenaeum, speciosum puerum, amasse dicitur.*'

<sup>1</sup> Compare the lines of Calus Cinna, Catullus' friend, whom he may have wished to flatter most sincerely by imitation :

'*Te matutinus fletem conspexit Eous,  
Et fletem paulo vidit post Hesperus idem.*'



9. *non temere*. 'And yet not thoughtlessly : they will  
sight what we must in duty regard.'

*visere*. So the best MSS. An obvious emendation is  
*vincere*, 'what it is our task to surpass.'

11. 'We have no easy palm, brothers, already won.'  
*aequales i/e., aetate, ηλικας.*

12. *secum requirunt*, 'silently recall their studied lays.  
They do not study in vain : they bring with them something  
fit to live. How should they not, for they labour in the deep  
mines of thought?'

15. 'We have parted our thoughts to one side, our ears to  
another.' Cf. Verg. *Aen.* viii. 20:

*'animum nunc huc celerem nunc dividit illuc.'*

16. *jure*, 'deservedly.'

*amat*, 'for victory is the friend of diligence.' Cf. Eurip.  
*Phoen.* : τὸ μάκρον ἰστί πᾶν ἀβουλία.

17. *saltem*, 'fling your courage, at least, into the contest.'

20. *fertur*, 'what more pitiless fire rides in Heaven than  
thine?'

22. *retinentem*, 'pluck the clinging child from,' &c.

23. *ardenti*, 'to a burning lover surrender,' &c.

P. 29. 27. *qui desponsa*, 'who shimest to ratify covenants of  
marriage; long plighted by husband and by father, yet un-  
joined (not made into union), until thy gleam has gone up on  
high.'

29. *nec*, 'and yet not.' Cf. xxx. 4 note.

32. The sequence of thought may have been : 'Hesperus  
is a robber, for he brings night, when watchers wake and  
robbers lurk.' To which the answer is returned (37) : 'True,  
robbers lurk by night; but Hesper returns as Phosphor, and  
arrests them.' Thus 32-35 would have run something like  
the following :

*'Hesperus e nobis, aequales, abstulit unam :  
Ecqua tuum virgo non oderit, Hespere, nomen ?  
Namque tua adventu vigilat custodia semper :  
Noctis latent fures : tu noctem furibus affers.'*

37. *fures*, 'thieves of love.' Cf. VII. 8, '*furtivos hominum amores*.'

*idem* . . . . *eosdem*, 'whom thou returnest, changed not in person but in title, to arrest still in their trespass.' For *Eosdem*, Schrader reads *Eous*. Cf. v. 1 note.

40. *quid tum*, 'what shall be said?' Cf. Verg. Ec. x. 38 :  
'*quid tum, si fuscus Amyntas?*'

42. *secretus*, 'a flower, growing in a nook, within garden walls.'

44. 'To which the breezes give sweetness, and the sun strength, and the rains stature.'

*mulcent*, 'sweeten.' Ellis renders 'stroke.'

47. 'Once that flower is nipt with the thin nail, and its blossom shed.'

49. 'So it is with the maiden so long as she remains untainted, endeared to her kindred; but, the flower of pure maidenhood once fallen from her soiled form, she impassions youths and she is dear to maidens no more for ever.'

P. 30. 53. *vidua*, 'unwedded.' So of the elm, reversely, Hor. Od. iv. v. 30:

'*Et vitem viduas ducit ad arbores*.'

*nudo*, 'on an unsheltered soil.'

55. 'But ever, as she bends her uninigorated frame in drooping heaviness, about to brush topmost tendril with root.'

56. *jam jam*, 'about to.' Verg. Aen. II. 530.

*flagellum*. Verg. Geor. II. 279.

58. *marito*, 'her husband, the elm.' Cf. Hor. II. xv. 4:

'*platanus coelebs*  
*Evincet ulmos*.'

60. *inculta*, 'uncherished,' 'falls untended into years.'

61. *par*, 'when in fulness of time she has won an espousal in her own station.' Cf. Ov. Her. ix. 32:

'*Si qua voles apte nubere, nube pari*.'

Or, perhaps better, *par conubium* = *conubium quod adipisci*

*par est*, 'which it befits her to win'; just as *invisa parenti* suggests that it is a daughter's duty to get married: or, less likely, *par* = 'a marriage like this,' cf. LXI. 38, '*virgines, quibus advenit par dies.*'

65. 'It is rebellious to resist one to whom you have been surrendered.'

### LXIII.

For a complete account of the worship of Cybele see Ellis' introduction to this poem, a fine example of his vast erudition. For the Galliambic metre see Appendix I. F.

The worship of the 'Great Mother' (whom Lucretius identifies with *Tellus*, giving an explanation of the allegorical elements of her procession, II. 600), was introduced into Rome from Phrygia, in obedience to a command of the Sibylline books, 203 B.C. Her image, a small black stone, was brought from *Pessinus*, a town on the slope of Dindymus; in her honour a temple was built, and the games called *Megalesia* established.

There is nothing, however, that is specially Roman in the treatment of her *cultus* in the present poem. Every allusion is essentially Greek; and all internal evidence would allow, if indeed it does not suggest, that we have here a translation of a lost Greek model. The ἀπαξ λεγόμενα, such as *hederigeræ properipedem*, *silvicultrix*, *nemorivagus*, *erifugæ*, would then be attempts to render the Greek compounds of the original; so *foro*, v. 60, is used in the sense of ἀγόρα, the associations of which word (and not at all those of the Latin *forum*) are intended to be presented. Roman literature on the subject of the *magna mater*, it is also to be remarked, contains no allusion to Attis, down to the date of the present poem; of which we may at least affirm, that in versification, phraseology, and conception, it is essentially Greek.

The distinctive features of the worship of Cybele were an enthusiastic excitement, amounting to madness (*μαινέσθαι τῇ θεῷ*), fasting, and self-castration. Attis, here a Greek youth, not a god, is represented as leaving his home under an irresistible impulse which had seized him as a devotee of the Idaean Mother; as crossing the Aegean; as landing near the Phrygian Ida; and as penetrating the forests, that clothe the mountain to its summit, the sacred abode of the goddess, whence he is suffered to return no more.

Catullus' friend, Caecilius, seems to have begun a poem on this subject; xxxv. 14.

1. *super*, 'on the crest.'

P. 31. 2. *citato cupide pede*, 'with restless foot and hot desire.'

3. *opaca . . . . loca*, 'the dark forest-bound demesne.'

4. *vagus animis*, 'lost in passion.'

8. *nivea*, like *teneris*, 10, = womanish.

*citata*. Attis is henceforward spoken of indifferently as of either sex. Translate, 'the restless feminine shape.'

*typanum* is another form of *tympanum*, 'tambourine.'

9. *tubam*. As the trumpet is an instrument employed, not in Greek, but in Roman ritual, Ellis would render this word (very harshly) as in opposition to *typanum*, and somehow equivalent to *ἀντὶ σάλπιγγος*, the tambourine which is in the rites of Cybele what the trumpet is in the rites of other gods, 'the tambourine that is trumpet to Cybele.'

Munro reads '*ac typum*,' signifying a medallion of Cybele worn by her worshippers. A simple, but rather weak, alteration is to *tuum Cybelle*. The name has various forms, *Κυβήλη*, *Κύβελλα*, *Κυβίλη*, *Κυβήβη*.

*mater*. Cf. *magna mater*, *Idaea mater*, *mater deorum*.

*initia*, 'ritual,' 'mystic instrument.'

12. *Gallae*. The emasculated priests of the Phrygian goddess were generally called *Galli*. Cf. Verg. Aen. ix. 617:

*'O vere Phrygiae, nec enim Phryges, ite per alta  
Dindyma, ubi assuetis biformem dat tibia cantum.  
Tympana vos buxusque vocat Berecynthia matris  
Idaeae: sinite arma viris.'*

13. *vaga pecora*, 'wandering sheep.'

15. *sectam*, 'path.' Cf. Cic. Nat. Deor. ii. 22, '*omnis natura habet quasi viam quandam et sectam quam sequatur.*' Ellis renders 'following my rule,' certainly adopting the commoner meaning of the word.

16. *truculentaque pelagi*, 'the savagery of ocean.' Cf.

Verg. Aen. ix. 81, '*pelagi petere alta.*' *Pelage* is read, unnecessarily, by many editors.

18. *aere*, 'with wanderings fired by the clang of brass.' Munro rejects *aere* as violating the metre, and believes *omnia* 54 to be corrupt. If *erae* be read, it will depend on *animus*, 'the goddess's soul.'

21. *cymbalum*, if *vox* be read, is genitive; if *nox* be read, it will be accusative after *sonat*, like *hominem sonat*, Verg. Aen. i. 328. But the evidence for the latter reading is very slight.

*reboant*, 'reverberate.'

22. *curvo*, 'when the Phrygian piper sounds his deep note on the horned reed,' i.e., his pipe has a horn-shaped extremity.

*canit grave*. Cf. *dulce ridentem*, LI. 4, *turpe incedere*, XLII. 8. LXI. 7, note.

24. *sacra sancta*, 'with shrill screams wake their inviolate orgies.'

26. *nos celerare*, 'hasten our going with triple dancing step.'

*tripudiis* = the dancing step of religious processions. Cf. Liv. i. 20, '*Salios ancilia ferre ac per urbem ire canentes carmina cum tripudiis sollemnique saltatu jussit.*'

27. *notha muller*, 'counterfeiting womanhood.'

28. *thiasus*, 'rout.' LXIV. 253.

*trepidantibus*, 'tumultuous.'

29. *recrepant*, 'crash in answer.'

P. 32. 31. 'Feverish, panting, wandering waywardly, pouring her soul in sighs, with nothing at her side but the tambourine, Attis leads through the dark woods.'

35 *sqq.* See General Introduction I. p. xi.

39. *oris aurei*. It is not necessary to take this as a descriptive genitive ('golden-visaged sun,' Ellis), as it may depend on *oculis*.

40. *lustravit*, 'surveyed.' Perhaps 'brightened.' Cf. Verg. Aen. iv. 6:

*'Postera Phoebea lustrabat lampade terras  
Humentemque Aurora polo dimoverat umbram.'*

41. *vegetis*, 'new risen.'

43. 'And found a haven in the fluttering bosom of Queen Pasithea.' Hom. II. XIV. 250. A possible variant is *trepidantem*.

45. *ipse . . . . recoluit*, 'alone, within his soul, revived what he had done.'

46. *liquida mente*, 'with purged understanding saw what he lacked, and where he was.' *Sine quibus*, cf. vv. 5, 6.

47. *animo aestuante*, 'in a surge of passion.' Cf. LXIV. 62, *fluctuat*.

48. *maria vasta*, 'the wilderness of waters.'

49. *miseriter*. Cf. XXXIX. 14 note.

50. *creatrix . . . . genetrix*, 'that gave me being . . . . that gave me birth.'

51. *miser*, 'to my ruin.'

53. 'To be in the land of snow, where the wild beasts have their chilly stalls, and to visit all their ravening lairs.' Cf. Virg. Aen. vi. 179, '*Stabula alta ferarum*.'

54. *omnia*, v. 18 note.

55. *locis*, 'quarter.'

*reor*, 'am I to think?' L. 1 note.

59. *abero*, 'shall I be lost to market-place, wrestling-school, race-course, and gymnasium?'

P. 33. 61. *miser a miser . . . . anime*, 'twice unhappy soul! again and again must I make my moan.'

62. *genus figurae*, 'what fashion of comely person have I not filled?' Another reading is *habuerim*, which is easier, and so far less likely to be original.

64. *olei*, 'the oiled ring.'

65. *tepida*, 'warm' with the feet of admirers.

68. *ministra*, *famula*, 'serving woman,' 'handmaid.'

69. *mei pars*, 'but half myself.'

70. *nive amicta*, 'snowy-mantled.'

71. *columinibus*, 'pinnacles,' peculiar pointed rocks of Phrygia. See Ellis' note.

73. *Jam jam*. Cf. LXII. 56.

*dolet*, 'pains me,' active. Cf. Prop. i. 16, 24:

*'Frigida Eoo me dolet aura gelu.'*

Or, perhaps, impersonal. Cf. Plaut. Men. II. iii. 84:

*'mihi dolebit non tibi si quid ego stulte fecero.'*

74. *hinc*. Ellis reads *huic* . . . *abiit*, against the MSS. A word is wanting in the MSS.; and *celer*, supplied by Lachmann from a redundant *celeri* in 14, will not yield a proper construction without further change in the verse. Munro would read *hic* and *sonus excitus*. Bentley's *hic* . . . *sonitus citus* affords a doubtful construction. For *hinc* cf. LXVIII. A. 10.

75. *Geminas deorum*. Cf. *deum*, 68. After Lachmann *matris* is read for *deorum*, which was thought to be an explanatory gloss. Munro suggests *deae tam*. It has been proposed to transpose vv. 75 and 76, and read *eorum* = *leonum*; but this alteration, though attractive, is unjustified by any evidence not internal.

*nuntia*. Lucr. iv. 704, 1032, where, however, the word is not an undoubted substantive.

77. *laevum*, 'the lion to the left,' or less well, 'goading on the left side.'

*pecoris hostem* = *ταυροκτόνον λέοντα*.

78. *agitet*, 'drive.' Not in the MSS.

79. *ictu*, 'under the lash of frenzy.'

80. *libere nimis*, 'in presumptuous freedom.'

84. *reli gat*, 'binds up the loosened harness.'

85. 'Summoning all his might, the beast roused himself to speed in his soul.' See General Introduction I.

*ferus*, substantive. Cf. LXIV. 176 note.

P. 34. 93. *rabidos*. *rapidos* is found in almost all MSS., which however continually confuse the two words.

#### LXIV.

In this Epyllion Catullus has made extensive use of his wide knowledge of Greek literature: on the subject of his debts to the Greek poets, see *Quaestio* I. He has also been largely imitated by later Latin writers: see *Quaestio* II. For an account of the Catullian Hexameter, see Appendix I. G.

This poem has been much criticised for the 'inordinate disproportion of its parts,' and 'want of artistic finish at the junctures.' These are discoveries of the numbered tape and critical nail which cannot be grudged to the discoverers. They are made, however, by the same scholars who maintain, *alii alio modo*, the rigid mathematical symmetry of Catullus' other poems. These scholars will therefore be ready to admit that Catullus could not have committed these faults unconsciously. He must have intended the alleged 'disproportion of the parts,' he must have meant to be careless of 'artistic finish at the junctures.' In fairness, then, we should examine his purpose before condemning the means he took to work it out, and if the purpose be poetically good, then judge the means by their effect; for there may, perhaps, be a higher unity than is attained by the observance of the unities, and its parts may be organically connected, requiring no 'callida junctura.'

The simple argument of the poem has been told in the General Introduction I. p. ix. The purpose of the poem is equally simple. It is to give a picture of the 'golden prime of the ages,' when man walked with gods. Man was frail indeed, even then; but suffering followed close as the medicine of sin, and wronged innocence was exalted. An earthly hero was welcome to the gods, who honoured him with affinity to themselves, with gifts, and with their presence at his table. For men were then of pure, good birth; and from the union of god and man sprang the brightest patterns of chivalry.

The general sentiment is similar to that of the Fourth Eclogue of Virgil. In one particular, the blessedness of family purity—a feeling much stronger and more predominant in Rome at the fall of the Republic than we can well understand now—appears in Catullus' address to the heroes (22-24)



and his closing lament (398 ad fin.); and the same feeling also underlies the whole of Virgil's poem, breaking out more clearly in the last lines, which end with a distinct echo<sup>1</sup> of the 'Peleus and Thetis,'

*'Cui non risere parentes  
Nec deus hunc mensa dea nec dignata cubili est.'*

Virgil hoped for the golden past to return. Catullus paints, with the fondness of regret, two or three special scenes. Old-world heroism, as without reproach, is portrayed in Peleus, fit to consort with gods; as without fear, in Theseus. Theseus should indeed have been in fear 'of his own soul'; but the punishment of his sin is quick and heavy. More than this, it is wrought through his filial love: contrast the heroic affection of Theseus and Aegeus, with the modern relation of father and son shown in vv. 401-2. Ancient justice, moreover, not only held the sword, to punish wrong; but with her other hand gave rich compensation to the wronged. From the lonely shore Ariadne is raised to the stars, and her sobs are changed into the wild mirth and music of Iacchus 'and his jolly crew.' So, in a wedding mood, we are naturally brought back to the marriage-hall. There, when the mortals retire, the scene grows in grandeur and in solemnity, as the lesser gods and then the great gods appear and take their places; and as last of all the most high Fates chant their annunciation of the glorious issue of manhood and godhead united.

In this conception there is surely no gap or disproportion. The subject is one; all the parts are proper to its presentation, and are arranged in a simple and graceful order. It is not the arrangement of the Virgilian epic, still less of an eighteenth-century epopée. It is the natural, effective arrangement of his subject, chosen by one of the world's great poets, who do not write by rule, although they are the true legislators in literature.

1. *prognatae*, 'that grew to their stature on Pelion's crown.'
2. *liquidas*, 'clear-flowing.'
3. *Aetæasos*, 'the frontiers of Aetæes,' father of Medea.
4. *lecti . . . . pubis*, 'chosen warriors, the staunchest hearts of Argive chivalry.' Cf. 79.
5. *avertere* is specially used of carrying away spoil: cf. Verg. *Aen.* x. 78, *avertere praedas*, and VIII. 208.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. also vv. 46, 47 of this Eclogue.

6. *decurrere* denotes smooth, rapid sailing. Cf. Verg. Aen. v. 212 :

*‘Prona petit maria et pelago decurrit aperto.’*

For the accusative, cf. Verg. Aen. III. 171 :

*‘Vastamque cava trabe currimus aequor.’*

8. *Diva* = *Pallas* *πολιοῦχος*. Compare II. vi. 88 :

*‘νηδὺν Ἀθηναίης γλαυκῶπιδος ἐν πόλι ἀκρη.’*

For the descriptive use of the participle cf. LXI. 17, and infra, v. 193.

9. *currum*, ‘with her own hand built a car to fly before the light breeze.’ Cf. Aesch. Pr. 475, *ναυτίλων ὀχημάτων*.

10. *texta*, ‘wedding a tissue of pine to the curved keel.’

11. *rudem* . . . . *imbuit*, ‘initiated unschooled Amphitrite in voyaging.’

12. *proscidit*. Used by Virgil of first ploughing, Geor. i. 97:

*‘proscisso quae suscitât aequore terga,’* &c.

13. *tortaque remigio*, ‘the wave, swirling beneath the oars, turned into white foam.’

14. ‘There arose wild faces out of the white eddy, the faces of Nereus’ sea-daughters wondering at the portent.’

*feri*. Munro would read *freti*, and make *vultus* accusative after *emersere*, on the analogy of *emergere se*, and still more of ‘*emersere corpora*,’ Dirae 57, where he believes the author to be imitating this passage.

16. *illac haudque*. The MSS. read *illa atque alia*; Ellis, *illa atque haud alia*; Munro, *illa (quaque alia?)*.

18. *Nutricum tenuis*, ‘the bodies of the sea-nymphs, revealed breast high above the breakers.’

20. *despexit hymenaeos*. Cf. LXII. 4 note.

21. *pater* = *Juppiter*: cf. 26-7.

*sensit*, ‘felt,’ under the persuasion of prophecy.

P. 35. 22. *nimis optato*, ‘born in the too happy prime of the ages.’

23. *matrum*. Ellis would read *mater* (meaning the Argo)

and would omit the next verse, which is quoted from the Veronese Scholia on Aen. v. 80. Munro most excellently continues v. 24, '*iterumque iterumque bonarum.*'

26. *eximie*, 'above all men.'

*aucte*, 'graced with a nuptial torch of happy promise.' Cf. LXVI. 11, '*novo auctus hymenaeo.*'

27. *columen*, 'pillar,' 'buttress.' CL. Hor. Od. II. xvii. 4 :

'*Maecenas mearum*  
*Grande decus columenque rerum.*'

28. *concessit amores*, 'surrendered his own beloved.'

29. *Nereine* (cf. 15, Verg. Ecl. VII. 37) is perhaps as near to the corrupt readings of the MSS. as *Neptunine*, which is an unparalleled form (*Neptunus* being a pure Latin word), and may have arisen from the *neptem* in the next line. The MSS. of Catullus are peculiarly corrupt in proper names.

30. *neptem*. Thetis was daughter of Doris, who was daughter of Oceanus and Tethys.

31. *amplectitur*, 'whose stream encircles the whole round earth.'

32. *optato finito*, 'when the happy season came due and the days arrived.' This is an unusual sense of *finito*. *Optatae* is read = 'when the happy days arrived at their appointed season.' Other texts give *finitae* = 'the days determined by the approach of the welcome time' (Ellis). Munro would read *optatae*; but finds no meaning in *quae*.

33. *conventu*, 'in concourse.' *domum*, i.e. Pelei.

36. *Scyros*. An emendation is *Cieros*, a Thessalian town, like Cranno and Larissa, and certainly more appropriate than the distant island *Scyros*.

38. *Pharsalum*. Pharsalus was the chief town of Pharsālia,

the district in which the people were already living : hence the sense of the passage, as well as metrical reasons, would condemn the MSS. *Pharsaliam*.

frequentant, 'throng,' 'crowd.'

41. *prono*, 'the bull does not rend the sod with the deep-sunk share.'

43. *squalida*, 'scales of rust steal over the forgotten plough.'

44. *recessit*, 'far as the rich palace revealed its chambers'—literally 'went back.'

46. 'The thrones are of white ivory, the tables bear glittering cups.' *Soliis* is said to be dative, like Verg. Aen. vi. 603, and so also *mensae* (Ellis). But the passage quoted is as ambiguous as the present. It is therefore safer to translate, 'Ivory gleams on the thrones, and the vessels of the table glitter together.' It is also just conceivable that *mensae* is locative.

48. *pulvinar geniale*, 'the holy couch of consummation.' *Pulvinar* is used only of the couch of a god.

49. *sedibus in mediis*, 'in the middle hall.'

*Indo dente politum*, 'made of polished Indian tusk.' Cf. '*pictas abiete puppes*,' Verg. Aen. v. 633 (quoted by Munro) = 'poops of painted pine.' Cf. Id. l. 655. See XII. 9 note.

51. *variata*, 'pictured with antique shapes of men.' Cf. 160, *prisci praecepta parentis*. In both cases there seems a kind of hypallage, for 'shapes of men of old, 'antique injunctions of thy sire.'

52. *virtutes* (LXVIII. B. 50 (90) '*virum et virtutum omnium*' Verg. Aen. i. 566 '*virtutesque virosque*') may be used here as an equivalent of *ἀρεταί* in the sense of 'glories': compare Euripides—so often imitated by Catullus—Herc. Fur. 357-8, *γυναικῶν δ' ἀρεταί πόνων τοῖς θανούσιν ἀγαλμα*, said of heroes, and cf. Hom. Il. i. 189, *κλέα ἀνδρῶν*. Or (but differently) it may mean 'acts of virtue,' or 'valour,' like *audaciae* 'acts of boldness,' Cic. pro Sulla, 27.

P. 36. 53. *fluentis*ono, 'torrent-voiced.'

*Diae*, the old name of Naxos. *Odys.* xi. 321, *Δίη ἐν ἀμφιρύτῃ*.

56. *sese quae visit visere credit* is Voss's magnificent correction of the MSS., '*seseque sui tui se credit.*'

57. *Ut pote quae*, 'No wonder, since she then first waked from the sleep that played her false.'

60. 'Bequeathing his void vows to the blustering gale,' xxx. 10.

63. 'As she tossed in a great sea of troubles, she did not hold fast on her golden head her fine-spun snood; her bosom was not sheltered by her mantle's thin covering; her swelling breasts were unbound from the shapely scarf. All these garments slipped idly down from her whole frame, and before their mistress' feet were kissed by the salt breakers. Recking not in such an hour, what came to floating snood or mantle, with her whole feeling and her whole spirit and all her thought she hung, love-lorn, on thee.'

70. *vicem*. Elsewhere this accusative is always used adverbially, with a genitive or possessive pronoun. So '*tuam vicem, Menedemi vicem, miseret me*' = 'I am sorry for your sake, for the sake of Menedemus.' Here it might be the direct object of *curans*, 'caring about the lot of.'

72. *exsternavit*, 'dismayed,' 'confounded.' Cf. *consternare*. Others have derived the word, somewhat strangely, from *externus*. If that were possible, we should translate 'un-selved,' 'put beside herself.' Cf. 166 and *Ov. Met.* i. 641.

74. 'In all that season, ever since Theseus in his pride.'

95. *curvis*, 'winding.' The shape of the Piræus was compared to that of a mulberry or fig leaf.

76. *templa*, 'sanctuary.' Priam's palace is so called by *Ennius*. *Ellis* (surely against the probabilities of MSS.) now reads *tecta*, meaning perhaps the labyrinth, but suggests *septa*. The common reading is *tecta*.

79. *decus innuptarum*, 'the glory of her maidenhood.'

P. 37. 83. *projicere*, 'hazard.'

84. *funera* . . . . *nec funera*, 'Cecropia's living deaths.' Cf. Cic. Phil. i. 2, '*insepulta sepultura*.' The meaning is that the vessel bore the victims, as it were in funeral procession, to their end; the difference being that their bodies were yet alive, not dead. The expression is of course a Grecism after *τάφος ἀναψος*, *γάμος ἀγαμος*, etc. *Nec* is either simply the equivalent of *non* as in *fur nec manifestus*, *res nec mancipi*; or else is used correctively = 'although . . . not,' 'and yet . . . not.' Cf. xxx. iv. and Ov. Met. viii. 231:

*'At pater infelix, nec jam pater, "Icare" dixit,*

quoted, however, by Munro in support of the former view.

91. *distinctos*, 'or the varied tints tempted forth by the breath of spring.'

93. *conceptit*, 'drained into the depths of her whole frame.'

95. *inmitti cordi*, 'heartless exciter of the fevers of passion.' Cf. Verg. Ecl. viii. 49.

*'Crudelis mater magis an puer improbus ille?'*

The *furores* must, after what has just passed, be in the lover's breast, not, as Ellis strangely takes it, in Love's.

96. *curis* . . . . *misces*. Cf. ii. 10, LXVIII. 18; *γλυκύπικρον κέντρον ἐρώτων*, Musaeus.

99. *in flavo*, 'sighing off for the sake of the golden-haired stranger.' Cf. Ovid. Fasti i. 417:

*'Hanc cupit, hanc optat, sola suspirat in illa.'*

Hor. Od. i. xvii. 19:

*'Dices laborantes in uno  
Penelopen vitreamque Circen,'*

and the use of *in* in the sense of 'devoted to,' 'for the sake of,' with *ardere*.

101. *Quanto*, 'how much paler did she often grow than gold's pale brightness!' For ablative of amount in comparison see Roby, *Lat. Gr.* 1204.

104. 'Not without return, however, and not in vain were the warm vows breathed by her sweet silent lips as she offered to the great gods her girlish sacrifices.'

105. *succendit*. In Latin the metaphor is often contained in the verb, where we should express it in noun or adjective. The common emendation is *succepit* (*tritum pro novo atque elegante*). Munro, however, thinks *succendit* has no meaning.

107. *conigeram*, 'with its burden of cones and its resinous bark.'

108. *contorquens robur*, 'wrenching the strong timber.'

109. *exturbata*, 'dislodged by the roots, it falls far from its seat, crown downwards, and crushes all things round with its leaves in its death-agony.'

110. *comis obit omnia*. The MSS. give *cumeius obvia*, or *omnia* with alternative *obvia* above. Munro reads *comeis obit obvia* (= obstacles); Rossbach, *et cominus*. There are many other emendations more remote from the MSS.

P. 38. 116. error, 'lest he should be baulked by the structure's undistinguishable maze.' Cf. Verg. *Aen.* v. 591. vi. 27.

120. *laeta*, is the MSS. reading, for which Ellis adopts (*malgré soi*) Conington's feeble and inappropriate '*lamentata est*' instead of Lachmann's *laetabatur*, 'Who took in her daughter an ill-starred overmastering joy.'

122. *ratia*. Lachmann's *rati* is attractive; but we have *rate*, LXIII. 1.

123. *Venerit*, so Lachmann supplies the wanting verb.

124. *immemori*. Cf. xxx. 1 note.

128. 'That thence she might lengthen her gaze over the wild surges of ocean.'

129. *adversas*, 'that rose to meet her.'

130. 'Lifting high her bared ankles' soft draperies.

132. 'Summoning from her tear-wet lips sad, chill sobs.'

135. *neglecto numine*, 'careless of the sanction of the gods, bearest home as thy freight the curse of perjury.'

138. *praesto*, 'Did never mercy stand beside thee to prompt thy cruel breast to pity me?'

141. *voce*, 'in clear words.' *mihi jubebas* is unusual in verse.

P. 39. 142. *optatos*, 'long-dreamed-of nuptials.'

143. *discerpunt*, 'all these the winds of the air shred into nothingness.' Cf. xxx. and lx., which together reproduce much of this lament.

144. *Tum jam*, 'from the hour of my betrayal onwards.' See Ellis' note: but here we seem to require *nunc jam*.

145. *sermone*, 'look for loyalty in her lover's whispers.'

146. *Quels*, i.e. *nam viris*. Cf. for similar *ad sensum* construction Demosth. de Coron. 310, ἀνδρὶ καλῶ τε καὶ αἰσθῶ, ἐν οἷς κ.τ.λ.; Eurip. Orestes, 85, &c. 'For while their soul is restless to enjoy some desire,' &c.

150. *turbine*, 'whirled in death's innermost eddy.'

151. *germanum*, 'brother,' i.e., the Minotaur. *crevi* = 'resolved.'

152. *tibi fallaci*, 'thee, my betrayer.' Cf. 176. *supremo tempore*, 'last hour.'

154. *tumulabor*, 'nor, when I am dead, will a mound of earth be heaped above me.' Burial was all-important to the rest of the departed soul. Cf. Hor. Od. i. xxviii., Verg. Aen. iii. 19 seq.

156. *conceptum exspuit*, 'conceived and spat out.'

160. Cf. 51 note.

81 . . . . at, 'if . . . . yet at least.' Cf. xxx. 11 note.



163. *vestigia*, 'softly laving thy white feet with water from the spring.' Cf. Verg. Aen. v. 566, '*vestigia primi alba pedis*.'

165. *ignavis*, 'brute breezes, that, endowed with no faculties, can neither hear spoken words, nor speak them back.'

167. *missas*. Cf. Hor. A.P. 390, '*nescit vox missa reverti*.'

170. *nimis insultans*, 'rioting in triumph in my hour of agony.'

P. 40. 172. *tempore primo*, 'in that first hour.'

174. *dura stipendia*, 'fatal tribute.'

176. *malus hic*, 'this evildoer, hiding cruel purposes under a mask of beauty.' For adjective used nearly as noun, when accompanied by a pronoun, cf. *tibi fallaci* v. 152, *ferus ipse* LXIII. 85, *tacito* CII. 1.

179. *Idomeneos*, 'Cretan.' Idomeneus was, however, nephew of Ariadne, so that the epithet seems to involve an anachronism.

181. *quemne*, 'What to him, whom,' &c. For relative with interrogative particle, cf. Verg. Aen. iv. 538, '*quidne*,' Plaut. Rudens 860, Ter. Phormio 922.

184. *lentos*, 'his springing oars.'

185. 'Worse than all, a homeless shore, an island of desolation!'

187. *ratio*, 'plan.'

*nulla spes*. Cf. xvii. 24, and contrast Verg. Aen. xl. 309, '*Ponit: spes*.'

191. *justam*, 'demand the full penalty for my betrayal.'

192. *fidem*, 'honour.'

193. *mutantes*. For descriptive participle cf. 8 note.

194. 'Whose forehead, circled with snaky locks, heralds the exhaling passions of your breast.'

197. *vae misera*. The nominative is uncommon with *vae*, but cf. Verg. Ecl. ix. 28:

'*Mantua vae miserae nimium vicina Cremonae,*'  
and *vae demens*, quoted by Ellis from Ov. Am. iii. vi. 101.

199. 'Since my complaints are just, and rise from my heart.'

201. *quali mente*, 'with the same thoughtless cruelty that made him leave me to my fate, may he bring death on himself and his.'

P. 41. 203. *profudit*. Mr. Munro informs me that one in Lucan and one in Claudian are the only other examples of *profundere*.

205. *numine*, 'bowed assent with his sovereign nod.'

206. *horrida*, 'ruffled.' Cf. 271. Observe the rare '*et....atque*.'

207. *mundus*, 'firmament.'

209. *consitus*, 'drenched in a cloud of darkness.'

211. *dulcia signa*. v. 235.

217. *dubios*, 'send far on perilous adventures.'

218. 'But a little ago restored to me in the last decline of my old age.' Aegeus left his mistress, Aethra, the princess of Troezen, pregnant with Theseus, bidding her tell her son, should she bear one, when he came to years, to lift his sword and sandals from beneath a rock under which he had placed them. This Theseus did, and so became known to his father.

221. *cara saturata figura*, 'whose wan eyes have not yet fed enough on my son's dear shape.'

224. *expromam*, used of taking from a treasury or store-house, LXV. 3 (cf. *promus* = house-steward). Hor. Epist. i. i. 12:

'*Condo et compono qua mox depromere possum,*'  
and Od. I. ix. 3.

225. 'Defiling my white hairs with sprinkled dust of the earth.'

226. *vago*, 'errant,' i.e., going on long journeys. Ellis would render 'swaying,' a sense requiring more illustration.

*infecta*, 'darkly dyed.'

227. *dicet*, 'proclaim.' Lachmann alters to *decet*.

228. *ferrugo*, 'grain,' a deep red dye. Cf. Milton, *Il Pens.*, 'a robe of darkest grain.'

229. *Itoni*, near Mount Othrys in Phthiotis, where Pallas had a temple.

P. 42. 233. *vigeant*, 'keep their freshness, undulled by any lapse of time.'

236. *rudentes*, 'twisted halyards,' generally 'sheets.'

241. *liquere* has slipped into the dependent clause—a rare occurrence in Catullus' direct style, suggesting the loss of a verse after 241. 'Passed from Theseus' thought as clouds compelled by the breath of the gales pass from a snowy mountain's airy crest.'

242. *prospectum*, 'sought a wide outlook from a pinnacle of his citadel.' Aegeus leaped from the Acropolis, and fell on the ground beneath, not into the sea, which is two or three miles away.

243. 'Spending his love-strained eyes in endless weeping.'

244. *lintea*, 'the canvas of the bellying sail.'

247. *funesta*. A house containing a corpse was specially called *funesta*. 'So, entering in his pride the roof of his home, made a house of mourning by his father's death.'

251. *multiplies*, 'tossed a tangle of trouble in her wounded soul.'

252. *parte*, i. e., of the embroidered picture on the coverlet.

253. *thiaso*, LXIII. 28.

*Nysigenis*. Nysa, in India, sometimes said to be birthplace of Iacchus, and so of his aged attendants, the Sileni.

255. *quicum*. MSS. *quitum*.

*lymphata*. Verg. *Aen.* vii. 377, Hor. *Od.* i. xxxvii. 14—literally, 'frenzied by the sight of a nymph' = *νυμφόληπτος*. Cf. *cerritus* (Hor. *Sat.* ii. iii. 278) = maddened by the sight of Ceres. Cf. *larvatus*, maddened by a ghost; so *πανικός*, *lunaticus*, &c.

256. *Bacchantes*. 'The Bacchantes, to cries of euhoe ! euhoe ! nodding their heads.' Cf. LXIII. 23. Ellis makes *bacchantes* a participle, like *inflectentes*, but *harum* would then be very difficult.

257. *thyrsos* = the wreathed spears of Iacchus.

259. Cf. Hor. Od. II. xix. 19:

' *Nodo coerces viperino*  
*Bistonidum sine fraude crines.*'

260. *celebrabant*, 'carried in close procession the mysterious symbols in the deep recesses of the caskets—symbols whose form and meaning the uninitiated vainly long to know.' Cf. Hor. Od. I. xviii. 11:

' *Non ego te, candide Bassareu,*  
*Invitum quatiā nec variis obsita frondibus*  
*Sub divum rapiam.*'

*celebrare* = literally 'to crowd,' 'throng.' Cf. 288, 303.

261. *audire* = 'understand.'

P. 43. 262. *proceris*, 'some beat the tambourines with slender palms, or woke the thrilling ring of the rounded cymbal.'

263. *tenuis* = 'penetrating.'

264. 'Others made the trumpets blow freely their hoarse blare, or the oriental pipe shrill its piercing melody.'

*bombos*. Lucr. IV. 545, Pers. I. 97.

265. *barbara*, 'oriental,' 'Phrygian.' Cf. LXIII. 22, and so generally in Latin poets.

266. *amplificæ*, 'royally.'

267. *complexa*, 'clasped and clothed the holy couch with a fit covering.'

*suo* probably refers to *pulvinar*. Cf. Verg. Ecl. VII. 54.

269. *decedere*, 'give place,' *παρὰχωρῆσαι, ἐξιστάναι*.

271. *horrificans*, 'ruffling.' Cf. v. 206.

*proclivas*, 'bowing.'

272. *lumina*, 'towards the glow of the traveller sun.' The MSS. give *sublimia*, hence a variant *limina*. There is the same variation Verg. Aen. vi. 255.

273. See General Introduction L.

275. *magis magis*. XXXVIII. 3, Virg. Geor. iv. 311.

276. a, 'over against.'

278. 'Each to his home, they depart and disperse with diverging footsteps.'

279. *princeps*, 'first of all,' as *confestim* (286), 'soon after him.'

284. *in distinctis*, 'in varied wreaths.' Cf. v. 90. Ellis joins *indistinctis*, 'unsorted.' But for the artistic arrangement of flowers, cf. Verg. Ecl. II. 46 seq.

285. 'Whose genial fragrance charmed the house into laughter.' Cf. Hym. Cer. 13, *κηώδει δ' ὁδοῖν . . . ἐγίλασσε*.

287. *super impendentes*. Cf. *super irrigat*, LXI. 29.

288. *Minosim*, MSS. Scaliger, *Minyasim*; Ellis, *Magnesium* = *Μαγνησῶν* = 'Magnesian women's Doric dances.' *Alia alia*.

289. *vacuus*, 'empty-handed.'

*radictus*, 'with roots unbroken.'

290. *proceras*, 'tall laurels, straight of stem.'

P. 44. 291. *sorore Phaethontis* = poplar.

293. 'A broad screen of these he planted around the dwelling.'

296. 'Wearing faint traces of his ancient suffering.'

301. *unigenam*, 'his sister, the hauntress of the hills of Idrus.' Ellis prefers 'only-begotten,' and suggests *Irus* (in Trachis) for *Idrus* or *Idreus* (in Caria), the only known forms of the latter being *Idrieus* or *Idrias*.

*cultricem montibus*. Cf. LXVI. 58.

303. *celebrare*, 'grace with their presence.'

305. *constructae*, 'heaped up.'

308. 'Their palsied frames were clasped and covered with white robes, whose purple borders had fallen in folds about their ankles. On their heads, bright with the light of immortality, rested snowy fillets; and their hands solemnly plied their never-ending task. The left hand held back the distaff, with its mantle of soft wool; the right hand first drew the threads lightly down and gave them shape with upturned fingers, then twisted them along the down-turned thumb and twirled the spindle, poised by its rounded disc. And ever, as they span, the tooth nipped and smoothed the work; and to their thin parched lips clung woolly flecks, that before had made a roughness on the even thread. At their feet osier baskets guarded soft balls of gleaming wool. At length, as they struck the balls, they poured forth in clear-toned accents such a heavenly and prophetic song as this, a song that no after-age shall convict of falsehood.'

310. *roseo*, so *purpureo ore*, of the deified Augustus, Hor. Od. III. iii. 12. The change to *Ambrosio* would be slight.

315. *turbine*. The *turbo* was a wooden disc (*verticillum*), fitted on the lower end of the spindle, and by its horizontal revolution steadied the motion of the spindle.

320. *custodibant*. Cf. LXVIII B. 45 note.

P. 45. 321. *Haec*, perhaps = *hae*: see Munro, Lucretius VI. 456 note. *pellentes* = striking the masses of (unspun) wool to loosen the fibres. A less authenticated variant is *vellentes* = plucking the threads from the balls.

324. *decus*, 'the glory of thy parentage,' as *Aeacides*, or 'of thy marriage.'

325. *opis*, 'safeguard of the power of *Emathia*.'

327. *quae fata sequuntur*. *quae* (accusative after *sequuntur*) = *subtegmina*. 'Run, drawing the threads, to which the destinies are bound.' Or, *currite* governs the antecedent to *quae*, i.e., *fata*, 'Run out the following fates, O spindles, drawing forth the threads.' Cf. Verg. Ecl. IV. 46:

'*Talia fata,*' *suis dixerunt,* '*currite, fusi,*'  
*Concordes stabili fatorum numine Parcae;*

Or, less well, with Ellis, *subtegmina* is in apposition with *quae fata*, 'drawing as threads the destinies that are to follow.'

331. *flevo animo*, MSS., 'to flood thee, thy soul subdued,

with heart's love, and to haste to share with thee soft languors of sleep, pillowing thy manly neck on her smooth arms.' Ellis reads *flexanimo* = 'thee, soul-subdued' (apparently).

*mentis amorem.* Cf. 373.

335. *contextit*, 'sheltered love so deep, . . . as is the harmony between Peleus and Thetis.' Lach. *conexit*, adopted by Munro.

341. *vago . . . cursus*, 'often conqueror in the wide-ranging race' = *πόδας ὠκύς*.

342. *flammea.* Cf. Virg. Aen. xi. 718, *igneae*.

*praevertet*, 'outstrip.'

344. *se conferet*, 'match himself.' Cf. Verg. Aen. i. 475, '*impar congressus Achillei*.'

346. *longinquo*, 'distant'; or 'lengthy,' 'protracted,' the latter sense being perfectly classical.

347. *heres* = Agamemnon, grandson of Pelops, whose perjury consisted in violating his promise to give half his kingdom, should he win Hippodamia in the chariot race, to Myrtilus, (charioteer of her father Oenomaus), whom he murdered.

P. 46. 451. *in cinerem*, 'when they bury their sons, and fling upon their ashes their white hairs, and with weak palms bruise their withered breasts.' It was customary to fling locks of hair on the funeral pyre. Ellis reads *incurvo* = 'bowed heads,' for the MSS. *in civium*. We might otherwise translate, 'loose their white hair to receive the ashes,' i.e., sprinkle ashes on their heads. But this is less probable.

354. *prosternens* (*pruecerpens*, Ellis) = 'lopping.' Cf. Shakspeare, Troilus, v. v.:

'And then the strawy Greeks, ripe for his edge,  
Fell down before him like the mower's swathe.'

359. 'That spreads itself and is lost in the tides of Hellespont.'

360. *augustans*, 'choking its stream with stricken bodies of the slain.' Cf. Il. xxi. 218.

361. *tepēfaciet*. These verbs are formed from two stems, consonantal and vowel, *tep-* and *tepe-*. Cf. *tēpēfactat*, LXVIII. 29.

363. 'Lastly, they shall be attested by the sacrifice paid to death, when the smooth barrow, heaped into a high mound, shall receive as its due the snowy form of the stricken maiden.'

368. *solvere vincla*, 'to burst the belt of walls cast by Neptune round the city of Dardan.' Cf. IL XVI. 100, *Τροίης κρήδεμνα λύωμεν*.

369. *maefient*. Rossbach, *mutescant*, i.e., no more voices shall issue from Achilles tomb. MSS., *madescent*.

370. *ancipiti* = 'two-edged.'

371. *truncum*, 'bent her knees and fell forwards, a headless corpse.'

375. *cupido jam dudum*, 'long expectant.'

*dedatur*, 'surrender.'

P. 47. 383. *praeantes*, 'dictating such strains of happiness to Peleus.' Pelei = Πηλεΐ: cf. *Achillei*, Verg. Aen. I. 475; but Peleo (dative) *supra*, 337. See Appendix II. 4 (ii.).

385. *praesentes*, 'in bodily form.'

386. *coetu*, dative, 'to the company of mortals.' Cf. LXVI. 37.

387. *pietate* = 'religion,' i.e., duty to God and man.

388. *revisens* cannot be taken (by any archaism) with *templo in fulgente*. 'Returning ever when his yearly rites came round with their festal days, sat in his bright shrine, and saw,' &c.

393. *Delphi*, 'the men of Delphi.'

*certatim*, 'with rival eagerness watched and welcomed the god.'

*ruentes* is against the best MSS., and probably the altars were within the city.

396. *Tritonis*, 'the queen of streaming Triton,' (a river or lake) in Libya or Boeotia = Pallas. Cf. *Τριτογύναια*.



*Rhamnusia*, 'virgin of Rhamnus' (in Attica) = Nemesis.

398. *imbuta est, fugarunt, perfudere, destitit, optavit, non verita est*, are all under the regimen of *postquam*.

403. *liber*, 'that he might be free to enjoy the beauty of his yet unwedded second bride.'

405. *divos scelerare parentes*, 'cast a slur on the memory of her sainted parents.'

P. 48. 406. 'The medley of all things, fit and foul, brought about by sin and madness, has revolted the righteous heart of the gods, and turned it from us.'

409. *contingi*, 'to be bathed in the sunlight,' i.e., 'appear on earthly scenes.'

## LXV.

The *Ortulus* of this poem may have been Cicero's rival '*in regno forensi*,' Q. Hortensius *Ortulus*. Unable, under the grief caused by the news of his brother's death in the Troad, to fulfil a promise to send to *Ortulus* some original poems, Catullus is still able to send some translations from Callimachus, of which perhaps LXVI. was one. Catullus dwells on his brother's death with the utmost tenderness in LXVIII. 19-26, LXVIII. B. 91-98, CL.

1. 'Though I am worn out with grief that will not leave me, and called away by my distress from the virgin goddesses of poetry.' *Doctas*, cf. XXXV. 17.

3. *fetus*, 'fruits.' *expromere*, LXIV. 224.

4. *mens animi*, 'the imagination of my soul.' Cf. *Lucr.* III. 615, &c.

*fuctuat*, 'in such a tide of her own troubles is she tossed.'

6. *pallidulum*, 'for, but a little while ago, a rising wave from Lethe's stream washed up to my brother's poor pale foot.'

8. *ereptum obterit*, 'ravished, and crushes and hides from my eyes.'

9. This verse is omitted in almost all MSS. Munro would fill up the lacuna, '*Nunquam ego te primae mihi ademptum in flore juventae,*' which Catullus might have written. If the text stand, the word lacking before *loquentem* may have been *facta* (Voss); *audiero* is irregular in tense (*audibo*?). Cf. ix. 6 for sentiment.

12. *canam*, 'sings songs ever saddened by thy death.' The MSS. have *tegam*, 'veil in silence' (Ellis). But it is hard to understand what this could mean, and Munro ingeniously explains the genesis of the corruption.

13. *conclinit*, 'sings for ever.'

14. *Daulias*. Cf. Thuc. ii. 29. Procne, wife of Tereus, who ruled in Daulis of Phocis, slew, in a fit of resentment, her husband's son, Itys or Itylus. After the deed she was changed into a bird, the swallow or the nightingale, and doomed for ever to 'bewail the cruel end of lost Itylus.'

16. *expressa*, 'translated.'

*Battiadae* = of Callimachus, who called himself heir of Battus. Cf. vii. 4.

18-24. These lines have been thought to belong to another poem. Cf. ii. 11-13 note. Their connection, however, with the previous thought is much more natural than in the other cases there mentioned; and, if they have fallen accidentally into this place, then fortune has 'shown herself a pretty poet.'

'Slipped from my mind, as the gift-apple, stealthily flung to a maiden by her lover, escapes from her innocent bosom. Laid in a fold of the poor thoughtless girl's soft robe, as she springs to greet her mother, it is shaken out. Heigho! down to the ground drops the tell-tale in rolling descent, while the maiden's sad face is flooded with a guilty blush.'

23. *Atque*. Aul. Gellius (x. 29) says that *atque* has the unusual sense of *statim* in the lines of Virgil (modelled on the present passage) occurring Geor. i. 201-3:

*'Non aliter quam qui adverso vix flumine lembum  
Remigiis subigit, si bracchia forte remisit  
Atque illum in praeceps prono rapit alveus amni.'*

Conington there gives *atque* its usual connecting force, saying that here also it 'couples *agitur* with *excutitur*, or perhaps with *procurrit*.' But a particle that hesitates is lost; and I am glad to receive the sanction of Ellis in taking *atque* as introducing 'in the form of an emphatic concluding clause a sudden and unexpected catastrophe.' Cf. *Atque*, LXVI. 33.

## LXVI.

P. 49. This poem, generally called 'Coma Berenices,' is a version of the lost *Βερενίκης πλόκαμος* of Callimachus, and may have been one of the translations sent by Catullus to Ortalus, in lieu of original verses (LXV. 16.)

Of Callimachus, Ovid in his critical catalogue of poets (Am. I. xv) says :

*'Battiades semper toto cantabitur orbe :  
Quamvis ingenio, non valet, arte valet.'*

This criticism is well borne out by the present translation. The poem contains little imagination of the higher kind, but considerable artistic fancy. It is written in the mock-heroic mood of Pope's 'Rape of the Lock,' and its commencement reminds us curiously of Keats' verses to the 'Mermaid's Tavern,' the resort of Shakspeare and Jonson, where, in a similar spirit, he declares :

'I have heard that, on a day,  
Mine host's signboard flew away,  
Nobody knew whither ; till  
An astrologer's old quill  
To a sheepskin gave the story—  
Said he saw you in your glory  
Underneath a new-old sign  
Sipping beverage divine,  
And pledging with contented smack  
The Mermaid in the Zodiac.'

The same light ironical tone is visible in, and gives almost its only charm to, the present poem. The conception itself is mock-heroic. In detail, the great astronomer is introduced as knowing about all the luminaries of the firmament, the risings and obscurations of the stars, eclipses of the sun, and (mark the anti-climax) the love-affairs of the moon. The king goes out to mighty wars, a scarred veteran—of last night's love encounter. Note next the scepticism as to the genuineness of a bride's tears, and the playful *badinage* about the cause of

Berenice's grief. A weak sister may weep for the departure of a soldier-brother, but will her anguish be so terrible as that of Berenice? Besides, Berenice was never weak, and the great instance of her strength of mind was shown in order to secure—her husband. Her grief, too, takes forms best expressed in the Lover's vocabulary. Then the Lock begins to exhibit its own vanity by the use of strong terms, mock-heroic, if words ever were so. It is vowed to the gods as the chief sacrifice—together with a hecatomb. The result of a great war is dismissed in a few words, our chief concern, of course, being to come to the fate of a ringlet. The Lock protests (swearing, too naturally, by the head it grew on) that it yielded only to irresistible force, and aids its grandiose phraseology *magnis componendo parva*, following with a general condemnation of steel, very pardonable in a victim—of the shears. The Lock's apotheosis is next described in a highly exalted tone, emphasized by an ample use of proper names, by a comparison of itself to (no less an one than) Ariadne, and by a bombastic account of its present sublime position. A strong protest is added to show its continued devotion to its mistress, a condescension so worded as to make us feel

'Methinks our lady doth protest too much.'

Lastly, its present majesty is marked by the demand for solemn oblations (to be accepted, too, from chaste votaries only), and then is degraded by the confession that the reason for demanding these sacrificial offerings is—to make the other stars jealous.

1. Cf. Callimachus, Frag. τῆδε Κόνων μ' ἔβλαψεν ἐν ἡέρι τὸν Βερνίκης Βόστροχον.

3. *rapidi*, 'how the fiery splendour of the scorching sun suffers eclipse.' Cf. Verg. Ecl. II. 10, '*rapido fessis messoribus aestu*'; Georg. I. 92, '*rapidive potentia solis*.'

4. *cedant*, 'are obscured at their appointed seasons.'

5. *Latmia*. Mount Latmos, in Caria, was the spot where the Moon met Endymion.

*relegans*. 'Sweet Love sent her, his exile, to the caves of the rocks of Latmos, calling her down from her orbit in mid-air.'

7. *Conon*. Cf. Verg. Ecl. III. 40,

'*Conon et quis fuit alter  
Descripsit radio totum qui gentibus orbem?*'

K

*caelesti numine* is best taken with *fulgentem*, 'shining with heavenly influence.'

8. *Bereniceo*. Berenice, wife of Ptolemy III. (*Euergetes*), who began to reign 247 B.C.

71. *auctus hymenaeo*. Cf. LXIV. 26. For quantity cf. LXII. 4.

14. *de*, 'wearing fond scars of last night's encounter, which he had waged to win the spoil of her virginity.'

*vestigia*. LXIV. 296.

15. *atque*, MSS. 'Can brides loathe the Lady of Love, or are the hopes of parents to be balked by feigned tear-drops?' Rossbach and others alter to *Anne*—unnecessarily; for *atque* = 'or.' Cf. LXL 136, '*hodie atque heri*' = 'to-day or yesterday.'

*parentum gaudia*. Cf. LXIV. 380-1, LXVIII. B. 79 (119), LXII. 62, LXI. 51.

Munro, who rejects the above reading and explanation, would read *an quod auentum* (= husbands).

18. *gemunt* is out of place. Cf. 41, XLIV. 9.

*jūerint*, MSS. *juverint*. Cf. Prop. III. xvii. 22, '*Me jūerint*;' and Ennius:

'*O Tite, siquid ego adjuero curamve levasso.*'

21. *At*, ironically introducing Berenice's poor shamefast plea, that it was as a brother, not as a husband, she would miss Ptolemy.

The Ptolemies, by Egyptian custom, married their sisters.

*luxti*. Cf. XIV. 14 note.

27. *facinus*. 'Have you forgotten the glorious deed, by which you gained your royal espousals—a deed which none other could more bravely dare?' The deed referred to here was probably the assassination, ordered by Berenice, of Demetrius, her suitor and the rival of Ptolemy, to punish his amour with her mother.

28. *alis* = *alius*. Cf. *alid*, XXIX. 15.

P. 50. 30. *tristi* = *trivisti*. Cf. XIV. 14 note.

31. *tantus*. 'What god had power to change you?' Cf. Verg. Aen. I. 605:

*'Quae te tam laeta tulerunt  
Saecula? qui tanti talem genuere parentes?'*

*an quod*. 'Was it not because . . . :?'

33. *atque*. Cf. LXV. 23 note.

*ibi*, 'then.'

*me*. The MSS. read *pro*.

37. *coetu*, dative. Cf. LXIV. 386.

38. *pristina vota novo*, 'pay an old-world vow with a novel sacrifice.' To make vows for the safe return of husbands was an ancient custom; to pay them in the form of the sacrifice of a lock of hair was a new thing, at least in Egypt. Ellis renders, 'pay the vows of the past with an offering of to-day'—a frigid antithesis, but perhaps possible in an Alexandrine poet.

*dissolūto*. Cf. II. 13, note.

41. *quod* = *caput*. 'By which head if any man have falsely sworn, may he reap fit reward!' Cf. 18.

42. *qui* = *quis*.

*postulet* = 'could claim.'

43. *eversus*, 'even that mountain was razed, which is the greatest in the world over which Thia's bright offspring rides.'

44. *progenies Thiae* = ἡλίας. Cf. Pind. Is. IV. μάτηρ δελίου Θεία. Others read *Phthiae* (as nearer to the MSS., *Phitiae*), but *progenies* would be obscure (standing, perhaps, for 'Macedonians'), and *supervehitur* would be used in the unusual nautical sense of 'weathering a point,' the proper word for which is *superare*, as in Liv. XLII. 48; Verg. Ecl. VIII. 6, Aen. I. 244.

45. *peperere* (MSS., *propere*), 'created.' Rossbach, *propulere*.

46. *barbara juvenus*, 'the Oriental chivalry.'

48. *Chalybum*. The Chalybes were mythical smiths. For the metre, cf. LXVII. 44 :

*'Speret nec linguam esse nec auriculam,'*

and xcvii. 2. A fragment of the original survives :

Χαλύβων ὡς ἀπόλοιτο γένος  
γυίοθεν ἀντίλλοντα κακὸν φυτόν οἱ μιν ἔφηναν.

ut, of strong wish or command. Cf. Hor. Sat. II. i. 43 :

*'Juppiter, ut pereat positum robigine telum.'*

50. *stringere* = 'make ductile,' 'draw into bars' (*stricturae*).

51. *abjunctae mea fata*. Cf. Cicero, *meas absentis preces* ; Soph., τὰ μὰ δυστήνου κακά—a common construction, especially with *ipse*.

*comae sorores*, 'my sister locks were moaning my ruin, who had just been severed from them.'

Ellis (less well) takes *abjunctae* with *comae sorores*.

52 *et seq.* 'When there suddenly bore down upon me, beating the air with waving pinions, Aethiopian Memnon's only begotten brother, Locrian Arsinoe's winged steed. He caught me up, and flew on his way through the shadows of the upper air, and laid me in Venus' holy lap. On this errand had our Lady of Zephyrium, the Greek denizen of Canopus' shores, despatched her own messenger ; that not only to thy honour, O god of wine, there should be fixed in heaven's spangled floor a golden crown from Ariadne's brows, but that I also should gleam there, the consecrated spoils of a princess's auburn head,—therefore, passing damp from ocean to the quarters of the gods, I was made by the goddess to take my place as a new constellation among the old.'

53. *unigena*, 'brother.' Cf. LXIV. 301. *Zephyrus* is thus the son of Eos, the mother of Memnon. The representation of a wind as a 'winged horse' is found in Verg. Aen. II. 417, '*Eois Euris equis*' (compare Aen. I. 52-63, where the winds are spoken of in terms applicable to horses), Val. Flacc. I. 608, '*Thraces equi*' (= winds from Thrace), Hor. Od. IV. iv. 44, '*Eurus per Siculas equitavit undas*,' and especially Eurip. Phoen. 212, Ζεφύρου ἵππεύσαντος. That *Zephyrus* is meant is confirmed by 57, '*suum Zephyritis famulum*.'

Another interpretation, which seems due to 'too much learning,' is given by Orelli. Arsinoë, wife of Ptolemy Philadelphus, is represented as riding on an ostrich, in a statue at Helicon. Probably there was a similar statue in the temple of Arsinoë-Venus, on the Libyan promontory of Zephyrium. Then *Unigena Memnonis* = the bird risen from the ashes of Memnon, and will be the *ostrich*. Ellis suggests another bird, a kind of hawk.

54. Arsinoë, wife of Ptolemy II., was deified as Arsinoë-Aphrodite. A temple was built to her on one of the promontories called Zephyrium: hence she is called *Zephyritis*, v. 57. There was a Zephyrium in the district of Cyrenae, anciently a Locrian settlement; hence perhaps the epithet *Locridos* (*Ellocridicos*, MSS.).

P. 51. 58. Graia. The Ptolemies were of Macedonian descent.

*incola litoribus*. For construction cf. LXIV. 301, *cultricem montibus Idri*. Arsinoë must have had a temple near Canopus.

59. *Hii dñ uen ibi*, MSS. The simplest emendation is '*Dive, tibi*,' &c., i.e., *Bacche*, who is spoken of simply as *deus* once or twice in Virgil (cf. '*membra deo victus*,' '*Munera laetitiamque dei*,' Aen. I. 636); and the context here would prevent any ambiguity. [Looking at *Hii dñ* as one syllable reduplicated—a very common occurrence in all MSS.—this reading involves only the change of *n* to *t*.]

Ellis reads '*Hic juveni Ismario*' = *Baccho*, but this loses us the undoubtedly sound and picturesque *vario*.

63. *uvidulum a fluctu*. Why the Lock had to be 'dipped in the wave' is not clear, unless it was as part of the ceremony of its transformation. Orelli reads *afflatu*, Baehrens *a luctu*.

In *uvidulum* remark the change of gender (cf. 37, 39), as also in *tuum me*, 91; compare XLIV. 17.

65. For the position of *namque* cf. Verg. Ecl. I. 14.

66. *juxta*. Ellis quotes *contrā* from Ennius in Varro L. L. VII. 12. *juncta Lycaonia* is suggested. Lycaon was father of Callisto.

71. *Rhamnusia virgo*, LXIV. 396.

*pace tua*, 'with thy pardon.'

73. *nec si*, 'not even if the stars rend me with cruel words,



for truthfully unfolding the secrets of my breast.' Rossbach reads,

'*Condita quin verei pectoris evoluam,*'

making *tegam* . . . . *quin* = 'hide . . . . so as not to.' In this he is generally followed: but there seems no call for correction of the text.

75. *rebus*, 'honours.'

77. If the text stand, there will be three ways of rendering it, all open to objection:

(1) 'With which head, in the old time when our mistress was a maiden, knowing no man, I drank many kinds of unguent.' This leaves a difficulty in the case of *unguentis*.

(2) 'With whom, as I was a stranger to all unguents while Berenice was in the former time of her virginity, so I have since drained in her company unguents many a thousand' (Ellis). But there is no evidence that, even in the exceptional country of Egypt, maidens avoided unguents, which they certainly used in Greece.

(3) 'With whom, in the old days of her virginity, I—deprived now of all unguents—drank many thousand kinds.' This requires a *nunc* with *expers* to make it quite clear. [The *nunc* might be found by an emendator who chose to read *nunc a for una*.]

Among emendations, Munro would read *explens unguentis se*; Conington, *expersa* (with hypermeter); Lachmann, *unguenti si*, with apodosis *nunc vos*, &c., but otherwise as (1).

'*Grammatici certant et adhuc sub iudice lis est.*'

80. *post*, 'henceforth.'

82. *quin*, for MSS. *quam*, Lachmann. 'Without your cup of onyx pouring out to me the gifts I love.'

P. 52. 90. *festis luminibus*, 'with a festival of torches,' *λυχνιατα*. A weaker rendering is 'on holidays.'

91. *Sanguinis*. Bentley suggested *unguinis*.

*non vestris* MSS. The emendations *non siris*, *non jussuris* cannot stand: for Quintilian says, In. v. 50, '*qui dicat, pro illo*

*Ne Feceris, Non Feceris in idem incidat vitium*, and no certain example occurs, in classical writers, of this inaccuracy. Scaliger altered *non* to *ne*. We might possibly avoid the solecism and adhere to the MSS. by reading *non vestri est* (for *est esse* together, cf. LXXVI. 24): 'It becomes you not that I, your own hair, should lack offering,' or (with Bentley) 'unguent.' Cf. LXVIII. B. 111 foot-note. On the gender *tuum me* see 63 note.

92. *affica*. 'Rather by your bounteous oblations give cause for the stars to exclaim again and again, "May I become a Royal Tress! then let Orion flash next to Aquarius!"'

Ellis alters to *affice muneribus*, which he admits to be 'an expression of prose.' Then, like most editors, he has to begin a new sentence at *sidera*, involving change of text, loss of rhythm, and difficulties of tense sequence. He reads,

*'Sidera corruerent utinam, coma regia fiam,  
Proximus Hydrochoi fulgeret Oarion,'*

where *fulgeret* is from *fulgère*: so Munro, who, however, prefers '*corruerint*,' and then sees no irregularity, rendering 'though the stars shall all have to tumble down for it, I pray I may become again a royal lock. Orion, if he liked, might then shine next to Aquarius.' But none of the quotations to illustrate *fulgeret* (imperf. subj.) seem parallel, as they all refer the wish to a past time; or, rather, the force of the tense is 'ought to,' 'ought to have.' It is much simpler to take *fulgeret* as imperative present from *fulgerare*.

94. *Hydrochoi* = Ὑδροχοεῖ. See Appendix II. 4 ii. c. The meaning of the verse is, that each star, could it have its desire of becoming a royal lock gratified, would be indifferent to the confusion of the old abode, the heavens.

## LXVIII A.

Much has been introduced into this poem by various commentators which seems hardly contained in the text; some of it reflecting on the character of Manlius, some adding to the blackness of Lesbia's character. If vv. 5, 6 meant that Manlius has just lost his young wife Vinia, the bride of LXI., then it would be brutal of Manlius to ask for consolation in the shape of the lighter sort of love-poems. If vv. 28, 29 meant

that Lesbia was multiplying her immoralities, then Manlius was hardly acting as a man of the world, or even as a friend, in telling tales to Catullus in his absence from her. But both these interpretations of the text are arbitrary.

Manlius is staying at or near *Verona*, where Catullus is visiting his father's house, and is thus a sort of guest of Catullus. He writes to the poet saying he is in great distress (of what origin there is little to show, but probably in part from ill-health<sup>1</sup>), and feels sadly the loss of his wife's society, and asks for some light modern literature or love-poems of Catullus' own to soothe his loneliness. Catullus replies that he cannot send love-poems of his own, because his taste for these has been checked and changed by his brother's recent death. So, too, Manlius' hint, that *Verona* is not a becoming place for a man of pleasure and of *ton*, is sadly answered. Nor can the poet send books, because he has left his library behind in Rome. Had he been able to grant, he would have anticipated, both requests of Manlius.

That Manlius was near *Verona* is shown by *hospitis officium*, v. 12, by *hic*, v. 28, answering Catullus' own word *huc*, v. 36, and by *ultra deferrem*: for how was Catullus likely to have taken books and poems to Manlius unasked, unless he had come, as a stranger or visitor requiring attention, into Catullus' neighbourhood?

If Manlius' distress had arisen from the loss of his young bride, Catullus would probably have said something more distinct, and certainly would have sent in consolation something

‘*Maestius lacrimis Simonideis*,’

or something like his verses to Calvus on Quintilia's early death (xcvi.).

1. *Quod mittis*, ‘Inasmuch as you send,’ a prosaic phrase, repeated v. 27, like ‘*quod . . . hoc fit quod*,’ v. 33.

2. *Conscriptum lacrimis*, ‘this poor little letter written in tears,’ instead of ink.

3. ‘That I may lift you up, like a shipwrecked sailor cast ashore out of the sea's foaming billows, and rescue you from death's door.’

6. *caelibe*, ‘unshared.’

<sup>1</sup> Cf. ‘*mortis limine*,’ v. 4. There were ‘*aquae*’ near *Verona*.

7. *scriptorum*, 'poets.'

8. *anxia pervigilat*, 'is kept awake all night with care.'

9. *Id* after the quotation (5-8) from Manlius' letter, as again 30 after the other quotation (27-9.)

10. *Munera*, 'and look to me for the pleasures of love and song at once,' i.e., love-poems.

12. *hospitis officium*, 'nor fancy that I am averse to my hospitable duties.' Another rendering is, 'remember without gratitude the kindness of your roof,' cf. LXVIII B. 28 (68); but this depends on the exploded opinion that the Manlius of this poem is the same as the Allius of the next.

14. *dona beata*, 'what the happy alone can give.'

15. *vestis pura*, 'the white toga of manhood,' the assumption of which made the youth his own master.

16. 'When my youth, in its flower, enjoyed a genial spring.' Cf. XVII. 14.

17. *iusti*, 'I loved and sang enough' (cf. L. 2 note), 'and made myself known to the goddess who flavours the cup of passion with a sweet bitterness.' Cf. LXIV. 96, II. 10 note.

19. *hoc studium*, 'all my taste for this,' 'all my enthusiasm for this,' like '*ea fama*' = 'report of that,' '*illa cura*' = 'care for that,' but differing from *haec studia*, v. 26.

P. 53. 21. *commoda*, 'happiness.' Lines 19-24 are nearly repeated LXVIII. B. 52-56.

25. 'Since my brother died, I have routed from every corner of my mind these tastes and all pretty triflings of the spirit.'

33. *Nam* is often transitional, and here = 'with regard to your other request.'

36. *capsula*, 'small box' of cylindrical shape, capable of holding some half-a-dozen rolls. Cf. *homo de capsula*, *ex*

*capsula totus*, of a man who looks as if he had just come 'out of a bandbox.'

37. *maligna*, 'niggardly.'

*ingenuo*, 'gentlemanly.'

39. *utriusque*, i.e., both books and poems.

*copia posta est*, 'lay before you a store.' *Copiam ponere* seems ἀπαξ λεγόμενον, but not impossible. Munro reads '*praesto est*,' the best of the emendations proposed.

40. *ultra deferrem*, 'I would have offered them unasked.'

#### LXVIII B.

This poem is connected in the MSS. with the preceding epistle to Manlius. It is, however, addressed to Allius, who must have been a different person, for no one bore *two* gentile names. The form, too, is not epistolary, but that of a set, indeed rather complicated, composition. Observe the artificial arrangement by which the parts of the subject are repeated in reverse order: Allius—Lesbia—Laodamia—Troy—fraternamors—Troy—Laodamia—Lesbia—Allius. So, but more naturally, in the episode of LXIV., the order of treatment is: Ariadne—Theseus—Ariadne—Theseus—Ariadne. Though this poem is guilty of ornate expansion, and though it is wanting in Catullus' natural symmetry and direct simplicity of expression, yet it contains lines which the world will not willingly 'let die,' such as 15-22, 30-32, 93-4, 119-20.

3. Ne, 'lest Time, in his flight of unmindful generations, cloak, in the blindness of night, this friendly act.' For *ne* Ellis reads *nec* (with MSS.), although he rejects the latter in spite of similar evidence (or error) elsewhere. Cf. 151.

The thought here and in 151 *et seq.* is the same as that which constantly recurs in Shakspeare's sonnets. Stone will moulder, brass will rust; but verse will outlive both.

6. *carta anus*. Cf. '*fama loquatur anus*,' LXVII. 10.

8. 'May Allius, even after death, grow greater and greater in renown.'

P. 54. 9. *sublimis*. 'Nor the high-flying spider weave his gossamer web, and ply his trade on Allius' uncared-for name.' *Sublimis*, cf. Hes. *Erg.* 755, ἀρσιπότητος ἀράχνης.

11. *Amathusia*. Amathus, on the south coast of Cyprus, had a celebrated temple of Aphrodite, who is named from her city, as in *Erycina*, *Paphia* (so *Patareus*, Ἀθηναίη).

*duplex*, 'wily,' like *duplicis Ulyxei*, Hor. Od. I. vi.

12. *corruerit*, 'and how fiercely she convulsed me.' Cf. Lucr. v. 368:

*'Corruere hanc rerum violento turbine summam.'*

Possibly the word might mean 'fell upon me.' Cf. Hor. Od. I. xix. 9: *'In me tota ruens Venus.'* Munro alters to *torruerit*.

13. *Trinacria rupes* = Aetna.

14. *lympingue*, 'or the water.' Cf. VII. 2 note.

15. *tabescere*, 'melt.' Cf. LXIV. 243.

17. *Qualis*. If this simile apply to the tears (which from *hic* 23 it would seem to do), then the latter part is an Homeric extension of the picture beyond the occasion (cf. II. ix. 14:

ἵστατο δακρυχέων ὥστε κρήνη μελάνυδρος  
ἥ τε κ.τ.λ.);

for the 'relief of tears' can hardly be meant.

If the simile refer, like that of 23-5, to the welcome assistance given by Allius (and this seems to give a better sense), the *hic* 23 is rather hard. We should have expected *sic* or *ac*.

*perlucens*, 'gleaming,' as a mountain stream, seen from a distance, appears like a bright line; or, in the common sense of the word, 'transparent.'

19 *valle*, 'rolled headlong down the sloping gorge.'

21. *lasso* is probably to be taken with *viatori*, for *lasso* in *sudore* involves a personification which belongs rather to the style of later Latinity.

22. *gravis*, 'crushing heat.' Cf. II. 8, *gravis ardor*.

*hiulcat*, 'makes to gape,' i.e., crack with dryness. Cf. Verg. *Geor.* II. 363:

'*Hoc, ubi hiulca siti findit canis aestifer arva.*'

23. *hic*, 'when I suffered thus.'

*nigro*, 'a hurricane black with clouds.' '*Ater turbo*,' Verg. *Aen.* x. 603.

25. *Jam . . . jam*, 'at one time . . . at another time.' Cf. Verg. *Aen.* iv. 175:

'*jamque hos cursu, jam praeterit illos.*'

*prece Pollucis*, 'prayer to Pollux.' Cf. Verg. *Aen.* II. 31, '*donum exitiale Minervae*' = the gift to Minerva.

*implorata* (nominative), 'won by prayer.'

27. 'threw open a fenced field, and made a broad way through it.' (Munro, *Journal of Philology*, No. 16, October 1879.)

29. *Ad quam* = 'at whose house.' The connection of *domum*—*dominam*, and also the parallel words in the adieu 116 show that *dominam* is not *Lesbia*, who is never apparently so called, but the lady of the house, whose assistance was all important.

30. 'Hither my lustrous goddess softly drew, and on the polished threshold checked her glistening foot, rising on her creaking sandal.' The creaking was a good omen.

32. *innixa*. Cf. '*pictis innixa cothurnis*,' Ov. *Am.* III. i. 31.

34. *Protesilaeam*, 'of Protesilaus,' the first Greek to leap ashore at Troy, and therefore (by an oracle) doomed to immediate death, which he met at the hands of a Trojan.

35. *inceptam frustra*, 'that house, begun never to be finished.' Homer, in speaking of Protesilaus (II. II. 601) has *ἐλέλειπτο καὶ δόμος ἡμιτελής*, 'the house had been left half complete,' i.e., as wanting its lord and master; and this would appear to have been rather misunderstood by Catullus. Froehlich reads *incepto* (i.e., *amore*), 'love begun but to be balked,' which is almost as near to the MSS. *incepta*.

**sanguine sacro**, 'the blood of sacrifice.'

**eros**, 'our lords in heaven.'

37. 'May I set my heart too strongly upon nothing that is rashly to be undertaken against the pleasure of heaven!'

**Rhamnusia virgo**. LXVI. 71, LXIV. 396.

P. 55. 39. **jejuna**, 'how fiercely the starved altar craves the blood of oblation.'

42. **una atque altera**, 'but one or two winters.'

44. **abrupto** is an old form of **abrepto** (Munro). If it be so here, then **conjugio** = **conjuge**. But **abrupto conjugio** may quite as well mean 'their union violently broken off.'

45. **Quod**, 'this severance (by death) of her husband (or, rupture of her marriage-bond), the Fates knew was not far distant, should he once have gone in arms to Troy.' **abisee** is read in most MSS., and is taken as 'perfect for future'; and then **Quod** refers, not (as above) to the general verbal idea of **abrupto conjugio**, but to **conjugio**, her husband, 'who, the Fates knew, would depart in death very soon.' But this forces both the tense and meaning of **abisee**.

**scibant**. Cf. LXIV. 320 **custodibant**, LXXXIV. 8.

50. **acerba cinis**, 'untimely pyre of men and of all manliness.' But for **virtutum** see LXIV. 52 note.

51. **Quae vel et id**. MSS. **vetet id**. Munro **taetre id**. Ellis **Qualiter id**. 'Troy, that brought the same untimely pitiful death even on my brother too.'

52-60 are nearly repeated from LXVIII A. 19-24.

58. **compositum**, 'so far away, not laid to rest in the midst of familiar tombs, by the side of kindred dust, but buried in the abominable, ill-starred realm of Troy, you are imprisoned by a foreign land on the last margin of its soil.'

63. **libera otia**, 'take his ease unchecked in a peaceful bower.' Cf. Hor. Od. I. xv. 16:

'Nequiquam thalamo graves  
Hastas et calami spicula Gnosii  
Vitabis strepitumque.'

67. **tanto**, 'in so mighty a whirlpool did love's tempestuous



tide engulf you, and bear you down into its sheer abyss—such an abyss as, in the Greek story, near the city of Pheneus, at the foot of Cyllene, drained the marsh and dried the rich soil; that abyss, to have dug which, breaking through the marrow of the mountain, is the glory of the falsely-styled son of Amphitryon.' Heracles was son of Jove and Alcmena, the wife of Amphitryon.

P. 56. 70. *siccare* is Schrader's certain correction of MSS. *siccari*, which makes nonsense. The 'oozy soil' does not come into the comparison, the only point of which is the vastness of the *barathrum*.

*audit* = ἀκούει = 'has the repute,' as *male audire* = 'to have a bad reputation,' but the construction with the infinitive is a remarkable Grecism. So *falsiparens* is an imitation of ψευδοπάτωρ.

73. *monstra*, 'when with his unerring arrow he struck down the monstrous Stympalian birds, at the tyrannical bidding of an unworthy taskmaster,' i.e., Eurystheus.

74. *deterioris eri*. Cf. Odyss. XI. 621, πολλὸ χεῖρονι φέρει Δειδήμην, ὃ δέ μοι χαλεποῦς ἐπετέλλετ' ἄεθλους.

78. *tuum*, MSS. Heyse emends

*Qui tamen indomitam ferre jugum domuit,*

'which taught you, though indomitable, to bear the yoke.' *Tamen* then intensifies *indomitam* (see Munro's note on Lucr. III. 553). Ellis' *dominum domitum* misses the point, which is the depth and strength of *Laodamia's* love.

79. 'Not so dear to a life-weary father is the head of a late-born grandson, his only daughter's nursling, who has come at last, after long delay, to inherit his grandsire's wealth, and has given a name to be entered in the witnessed tablets; who banishes the unnatural joys of the mocked next-of-kin, and scares the bird of prey from the hoary head.'

83. *derisi*. Cf. Hor. Sat. II. v. 55:

*'Captatorque dabit risus Nasica coronae.'*<sup>1</sup>

84. *volturium* was the nickname given to legacy-hunters, who wait, like vultures, by the side of the dying. Cf. Plaut. Trin. 100:

*'Turpiluricupidum te vocant cives tui;  
Tum autem sunt alii qui te volturium vocant.'*

<sup>1</sup> Al. *Corano*.

86. compar, 'mate.' *improbis*, 'more unconscionably.'

87. decerpere, 'snatch kisses with nipping bill.'

88. *multivola*, 'than the most passionate-hearted woman.'  
*ἄναξ λεγ.*

89. tu, Laodamia. *furores*, 'fevered love.'

aut nihil aut paulo = literally 'if not in nothing, then in little.' Cf. XXII. 4 note.

96. furta, 'frailties,' v. 100. *verecundae*, 'decorous.'

97. *stultorum*, 'the slaves of jealousy.'

P. 57. 99. in culpa, 'on account of her lord's infidelity.'

contudit iram (Hertzberg), 'smothered her burning wrath.'  
Cf. Hor. Od. iv. iii. 8: '*tumidas contuderit minas*.' The MSS.  
read *quotidiana*, or *cotidiana*, emended by Lachmann to *con-*  
*coquit iram*.

100. *omnivoli furta*, 'the frailties of Jove in his all-grasping desire.'  
*Furta* is Haupt's reading for MSS. *facta*. Cf. XII. 7.

101. *quia nec*, 'But—since it is wrong even to compare men with gods—drop the thankless task of the palsied sire.'

Between 101 and 102 a loss of verses has been supposed, the estimates of which vary from 2 to 18 vv. The connection of thought is not quite simple, but seems to be this: Catullus has been urging himself to forgive his mistress' errors, by quoting to himself the precedent of Juno. If the queen of heaven can forgive her husband, sure a poet can forgive his mistress. Then he checks this comparison as profane, and, taking a lower key, calls on himself not to play the part of the '*comicus stultus senex*,' constantly suspicious and unhappy.

103. *tamen*, 'besides.' Cf. Munro on Lucr. v. 1177.

*deducta*, i.e., like a bride.

107. *unus*, Lachmann with a few MSS. It seems more appropriate than *unis*, which is against the spirit of 95 *et seq.*

108. *dies* is rather out of place. Cf. LXIV. 9, LXVI. 18.  
*lapide candidiore*, 'with a brighter stone.' CII. 6 note.

109. *quod potui*, 'it is all I can give.' Cf. Verg. Ecl. III. 70.

111. *vestrum*.<sup>1</sup> 'That the name of your family may not be overswept with mouldering rust by this day or to-morrow or all the days to come.' Compare

'To-morrow and to-morrow and to-morrow.'

114. *Antiquis piis*, 'to the good in old times.'

115. *tua vita* = 'your beloved.' Cf. XLV. 13.

116. *domina*, 'the mistress of the house.' Who she was is obscure, perhaps the same as *tua vita*; and then the latter will be Allius' wife, Cf. 28 note. Or, if she was not the same as *tua vita*, then Allius, and, through him, Catullus were both alike indebted to a certain lady (*domina*) who lent them her house, there to meet their loves: cf. 29.

117. *terram dedit aufert*, MSS. *te et eram dedit Afer*, Munro; *rem condidit Anser*, Ellis; *dedit auctor*, Roszbach; *nobis taedam dedit Anser*, Baehrens; *terram dedit Anser*, Heyse. *Terram dedit* = 'gave me firm ground.' *Aufert* is manifestly corrupt, and very probably contains a proper name, the owner of which will, in that case, be the friend who introduced Catullus to Allius. *omnia bona*, LXXVII. 4.

## LXX.

This poem is imitated from Callimachus, Epig. xxvi.

1. *muller*, 'mistress.'
2. *petat*, 'come in person to woo.'
3. *cupido*, 'to a lover's eager hearing.'
4. Cf. Soph. Frag.:

*ἄρκους ἐγὼ γυναικὸς εἰς ὕδωρ γράφω.*

Sir W. Scott:

'Woman's faith and woman's trust—  
Write the characters in dust,  
Stamp them on the running stream,  
Print them on the moonlight's beam.'

<sup>1</sup> That *vester* sometimes in Catullus = *tuis* Munro affirms. Cf. xxxix. 20, xcix. 6, lxvi. 91 note.

LXXII.

P. 58. 1. *Dicebas quondam*, 'Once you used to say.'

2. *tenere*, 'clasp as husband.' LXIV. 29, *Tene Thetis tenuit*.

3. *dilexi*. 'Then I felt for you, not the fondness of the crowd for a mistress, but the love of a father for his sons and the husbands of his daughters.' LVIII. 2, '*Plus quam se atque suos amavit omnes*.'

5. *impensius*, 'burn more prodigally,' 'though the knowledge heaps fuel on my fires.'

6. *villor et levior*, 'you are far cheaper and more tawdry in my eyes.'

7. *Qui potis est*. 'You ask, how can that be? Because lovers, so sinned against, are forced to love more, but to wish less well,' 'feel less kindly.'

8. *bene velle*. LXXV. 3.

LXXIII.

1. *quisquam*. For the use of a pronoun of the third person with a verb in the second person, cf. Verg. *Aen.* iv. 625 :

*'Exoriare aliquis nostris ex ossibus ultor,'*

Hor. *Od.* III. xxvii. 50 :

*'O deorum*

*Si quis haec audis,'*

and in the dramatists, '*Aperite aliquis actutum ostium*.'

*Desine quisquam*, literally 'Cease any one.' 'Perish any man's desire to deserve well of any; perish every fancy that perchance some one may be won to gratitude.'

3. *ingrata*, 'all services are unrequited, and it is now no pleasure to do kindnesses, but rather increase of weariness and suffering.'

4. *Jam juvat* is supplied by Munro.

5. *urget*, 'persecutes.'

6. *modo*, 'a little while ago.'

*unum atque unicum*, 'one and only.' Cf. Sappho (quoted by Ellis):

ὅττινας γὰρ  
Εὖ θέω, κῆνοί με μάλιστα σίνονται.

### LXXV.

1. *Huc deducta*, 'so straitened by your frailty.'
2. *officio suo*, 'so beggared by its very devotion.'
4. *omnia* in a bad sense, like *πανούργος*, 'though you drain sin to the dregs.'

### LXXVI.

Compare VIII.

1. *benefacta*, 'in the retrospect of his good actions.'
2. *plum*, 'that he has done his duty.'
3. *sanctam fidem*, 'never profaned the holiness of truth.'
4. *numine*, 'sanction.' Cf. LXIV. 135.

P. 59. 7. *cuiquam*, 'all the blessings men can wish or confer on a single friend.'

9. *credita*, 'lent.'

11. *animo offirmas*, 'take your stand in resolution': for the intransitive use of the verb cf. VIII. 19, *obdura*. Munro would read *animum*.

*istinc*, 'and both rescue yourself from that unhappy fall, and cease,' &c.

*teque . . . et*. Cf. CII. 3. For the position of *-que* compare XXXI. 13, LVII. 2, and Munro's Lucretius II. 1050 note.

14. *qualibet*, 'choose your means, but do this thoroughly.'

15. *pervincendum*, 'this point you must carry.' Cf. Cic. ad Att. II. i. 8, '*restitit ac pervicit Cato*.'

17. *vestrum*, 'if pity be your attribute.'

18. *extrema in morte*, 'on the verge of death itself.' Cf. Verg. Aen. II. 447, '*Extrema jam in morte*'; so LXIV. 217, '*in extrema fine senectae*.'

19. *puriter*, 'blamelessly.' XXXIX. 14 note.

20. *pestem perniciemque*, 'outroot this killing canker.'

21. *subrepens* (cf. LXXVII. 3), 'crawling stealthily.'  
*torpor*, 'lethargy.'

### LXXVII.

This Rufus is probably M. Caelius Rufus, the correspondent of Cicero, and Catullus' rival in the favour of Lesbia. From Cicero's defence of him we learn most about Clodia's profligacy.

P. 60. 3. *subrepsti*. LXXVI. 21. For the form, see on XIV. 14.

4. *omnia bona*. LXVIII B. 118. = Catullus' happiness with Lesbia.

6. *nostrae pectus amicitiae*. The passages quoted by Ellis, '*fidae pectus amicitiae*' (Mart. IX. XIV. 2), '*almae pectus amicitiae*' (Stat. Sil. IV. IV. 102) are not parallel, as they are simply cases of descriptive genitive. Here the notion is, 'the breast my friendship leaned upon.' *Pectus* is an obvious suggestion.

### LXXXII.

3. *ei*, monosyllabic, as in the dramatists.

4. *seu quid*. Cf. XIII. 10 note: 'or than that dearer treasure—if there be such—than eyes.' For the sentiment, compare Herrick:

'Thou art my life, my love, my heart,  
The very eyes of me.'

### LXXXIII.

1. *viro*. If (as is certain) Lesbia be Clodia, this will be Metellus Celer.

2. *fatuo*. 'This the insensate fool enjoys most heartily.'

3. *nihil sentis*. 'You have no perception.' Cf. XII. 3, XVII. 20.

4. *sana*. 'If she forgot me and said nothing, her heart would be whole; as it is, her carping and her talking at me not only prove that I am in her mind, but—a much more potent fact—that she is burning with passion.'

6. *uritur*. Cf. LXL. 173.

## LXXXIV.

Although the pronunciation of the aspirate, at the end of the Republic, seems, according to Cicero (Orator XLVIII., &c.) to have varied according to quickly changing fashion; and although a difference was made between the vulgarity of aspirating vowels and aspirating consonants unduly; yet extravagance in both appears to have been condemned as a popular error. Arrius, it is to be remarked, errs in both ways, and Catullus affirms the error to have been traditional in his less than undistinguished family. Hence the vulgarity of speech attaching to Arrius was similar to that now found in the uneducated provincial or the cockney.

1. *chommoda*, 'whinnings'; and so *hinsidias*, 'hambush.' *Commoda* is a military term.

*si quando*, 'whenever.'

3. *mirifice*, 'thought himself a prodigy of pronunciation.'

4. *quantum poterat*, 'with all his force.'

5. *credo*. 'Well he might.'

7. *requierant*, 'our ears had a general holiday.'

8. *leniter et leviter*, 'smoothly and softly spoken.'

10. *horribilis*, 'then came the chilling news.'

## LXXXV.

'Combien Ovide et Martial, avec leurs traits ingénieux et façonnés, sont ils au dessous de ces paroles negligées, où le coeur saisi parle seule dans une espèce de désespoir.' Fénelon, (quoted by Munro).

## LXXXVI.

P. 61. 1. *multis*, 'in the judgment of many.'

*candida*, 'I grant her lustre, stature, shape—these qualities I simply concede, one by one.'

3. *venustas*, 'no gracefulness, no pearl of wit in all her great person.'

4. *salis*. Martial vii. 25, Lucr. iv. 115-8, Hor. A. P. 271.

5. *cum*, 'first, she is fairer than the fairest from head to foot; still more she is the usurper of all the graces of all.'

### LXXXVII.

This poem seems incomplete, as wanting balance, or antithesis, of thought.

4. *ex parte mea*, 'as I have shown on my side in my love of you.' Cf. xvii. 18.

### XCH.

2. *dispeream*, 'Perdition seize me, if Lesbia loves not me!'

3. *totidem mea*. 'Because my numbers tally,' an expression taken from dice, or some other game of chance.

*deprecor*, 'cry her down with diligence,' 'abominate her.' Cf. Aul. Gell. vi. 16.

### XCHH.

1. *Nil nimium*, 'I am not at all over-anxious.

2. *albus an ater*. Cf. Cic. Phil. II. xvi, '*Vide quam te amarit is, qui albus aterne fuerit ignoras.*'

### XCV.

P. 62. Catullus' friend, and companion in Bithynia (x. 29), C. Helvius Cinna, appears to have been a poet of the Alexandrine school. His chief poem was the 'Smyrna,' mentioned here, dealing with the love of Myrrha and Cinyras. Its obscurity was such that great glory accrued to the critics who were able to explain it (Philargyrius on Verg. Ecl. ix. 35). Virgil seems to have respected Cinna's poetical power:

*'Nam neque adhuc Varro videor nec dicere Cinna Digna.'*



Only two consecutive lines of Cinna remain :

*'Te matutinus flentem conspexit Eous,  
Et flentem vidit paulo post Hesperus idem.'*

These lines seem to have suggested Tennyson's

*'Her tears fell with the dews at even;  
Her tears fell ere the dews were dried;  
She could not look on the sweet heaven,  
Either at morn or eventide.'*

3. **Hortensius.** Cf. LXV. 2. Ovid. Tr. II. 441:

*'Nec minus Hortensi nec sunt minus improba Servi  
Carmina.'*

Aul. Gell. XIX. 9, condemns both Hortensius and Cinna :

*'Hortensius invenusta et Cinna illepada . . . fecerunt.'*

Munro, wishing the contrast throughout the poem to be between Cinna and Volusius, would read '*Hatrianus*' = 'the native of Hatria,' in the marshy district at the mouths of the Po.

5. **Satrachi**, a Cyprian river, connected with the tale of Myrrha.

**cavas**, 'deep-bedded.'

6. **cana**, 'hoar centuries,' i.e., of the distant future.

**pervoluit**, 'turn the pages.' Cf. II. 13.

7. **Volusi.** XXXVI. 1.

**Paduam.** 'At the Padua, their very birthplace.' The *Padua* was an affluent of the Po.

8. **scombris**, 'furnish slack wraps for mackerel.'

9. **monumenta**, 'memorials,' 'remains.'

'The *lacuna* seems to require the name of some Greek poet, and has been variously supplied: *Phanoclis* (Rosbach), *Philetas* (Bergk), *Phalaeci* (Munro). Ellis reads *sodalis* (from x. 28). Some (inferior) MSS. read *laboria*.

10. **Antimacho**, 'swollen Antimachus,' the lengthiest of epic poets, a contemporary of Plato.

## XCVL

On the death of Quintilia, wife of Calvus. Compare Propertius II. xxxiii. 89, 90:

*'Haec etiam docti confessa est pagina Calvi,  
Cum caneret miserae funera Quintiliae.'*

3. 'When in fond regret we recast old loves, and weep for the friendships we bade farewell to long ago.' Ellis reads *quo desiderio*, apparently in apposition to *dolore*; but this yields a harsh construction. *Qui* would be as near MS. *que*.

4. *missas*. Munro prefers *amissas* with Statius.

## XCIX.

*mellite*, 'honeyed.' Cf. XLVIII., '*Mellitos oculos tuos, Juventi,*' and III. 6.

3. *non . . . tuli*, 'my deed cost me dear.' LXXVII. 9.

*amplius horam*, 'for more than an hour I was impaled on the top of the cross.' Cf. Verg. Ecl. III. 105:

*'Tres pateat caeli spatium non amplius ulnas.'*

5. *purgo*, 'excuse myself.'

6. *tantillum*, 'ever so little of your cruel anger.'

*vestrae*. Cf. LXVIII.B. 111 note.

8. *abstersisti* (*abstersti*, Ellis). 'You moistened your lips with many a drop, and rubbed them clean with every finger, lest any infection from my mouth should remain, as if it had been an unclean she-wolf's revolting slaver.'

For elision between the first and second half of the Pentameter see Appendix I.H. *ad fin.*

P. 63. 10. *lupae* might have the not uncommon meaning of *meretricis* here; but this is not necessary.

11. *infesto*, 'cast me over to the mercy of my cruel foeman, Love.' Ellis reads *infestum*: see CXVI. 4 note.

13. *jam*, 'presently.'

15. *proponis*. CIX. 1.

## CI.

See General Introduction II., p. xxv.

4. *advenio...ut...alloquerer*: for sequence of tenses cf. CXVI. 3.

7. *interea* is difficult. It seems to mean, 'till I can do more.' Rossbach emends to '*in terra hac.*' The gifts were perhaps a lock of hair, flowers, &c.

10. *ave atque vale*, the formula of farewell to the dead. So Aeneas says, at Pallas' funeral, Aen. XI. 97:

'*Salve aeternum mihi, maxime Palla,  
Aeternumque vale.*'

## CII.

1. *tacito . . . . . cuius . . . . . animi*. 'If a true friend ever entrusted aught to the silent keeping of another, whose deep-seated loyalty was known to the core, you both shall find me sworn by their oath, and must believe me to have become the very god of silence.'

3. *illorum*, not *tacitorum quorum fides nota sit* (Ellis), but the two true sworn friends, between whom the secret is held. Munro alters to *tacite*, and refers the plural *illorum* to the generic notion contained in *fido amico*, a construction of which of course there are plenty of examples (cf. LXIV. 146 note) in both Greek and Latin. But this seems to spoil the point of '*tacito—Harpocratem*'; and v. 2 would be rather a feeble amplification of *fido*, whereas it goes excellently with *tacito* in sense, making both the *amici* to be *fidi*, and so leading up to their union in *illorum*. For *tacito* used practically as a substantive, cf. LXIV. 176 note.

*meque . . . . . et*. Cf. LXXVI. 11, *teque . . . . . et*.

4. *Harpocratem*. = the god of silence (LXXIV. 4).

*puta*. Remark the rare collocation of imperative with indicative (*invenies*).

## CVII.

1. *Si cui quid . . . . . proprie*. 'If ever answer came to anxious prayer, when hope was gone, then is it welcome, in the truest sense, to the soul.'

P. 64. 5-8. For the form of these lines, cf. ix. 5 and 10-11.

6. *lucem . . . . nota*. Cf. LXVIII B. 108 (148). Cf. Hor. Od. i. xxxvi. 10:

*'Cressa ne careat pulcra dies nota.'*

7. *hac me est optandus vita*. So MSS. 'Who is more ideally blest in this life than I,' 'more to be envied.' Ellis reads,

*'ab dis  
Optandum in vita dicere quis poterit?'*

Remark that Catullus uses *ego* and *nos* quite indifferently—not only here, but elsewhere; but not *tu* and *vos* (yet *vester* = *tuus*, cf. LXVIII B. 111).

#### CVIII.

1. *Comini*. This man has been identified, very probably, with P. Cominius, of whom Cicero speaks (pro Cluent. xxxvi.), '*quo accusante defendi C. Cornelium*'; and this Cornelius may have been Catullus' friend, addressed in VII. 4.

*populi arbitrio*. 'If the people were to choose what death to inflict on your white but sin-stained age.'

3. *inimica bonorum*, 'the assailant of virtue.'

4. *exsecta*. Lachmann: cf. *effossos*. Ellis reads *exerta* = 'protruding,' which has perhaps a little more MS. authority, but not much meaning.

#### CIX.

1. *Jucundum . . . . perpetuumque*. 'You hold out to me the promise that this our mutual love shall be full of joy and never fail.' *Proponis*, xcix. 15.

5. *perducere*, 'continue unbroken.'

#### CXIV.

*Mentula* (xxix. 13) is identified with *Mamurra*, the 'fraudulent bankrupt of Formiae' (xlili. 5). As a favourite officer

of Caesar, he seems to have employed his opportunities to amass wealth. Cicero, in a letter to Atticus (VII. vii. 6), speaks of Mamurra's wealth, with bitterness. His luxury, however, ('*primus parietes aedium marmoreis laminis praetexit, solido marmore columnas erexit,*') and his debauchery (XXIX. XLI.) seem to have left him always poor. From this poem and the next it appears that he obtained a *saltus* (i.e., an assignation of 800 *jugera* of land) near Firmum, a town of Picenum; but that only a small portion of this estate was lucrative. Compare CXV.:

'*Mentula habet instar triginta jugera prati,  
 Quadraginta arvi; cetera sunt maria.  
 Cur non divitiis Croesum superare potis sit,  
 Uno qui in saltu tot bona possideat—  
 Prata, arva, ingentes silvas latasque paludes  
 Usque ad Hyperboreos et mare ad Oceanum.*'

Catullus satirises here his greed, his lasciviousness, and his poverty.

1. *Firmano saltu* (*Firmanus saluis*, MSS.) 'on the strength of his Firman allotment.'

3. *omne genus*, indeclinable and used adverbially: 'flying game and fish of every kind, meadows, cornlands, and ground game.'

4. *fructus*, 'he exceeds his returns by his expenditure.'

5. *concedo*. 'Therefore I grant he is rich, if you will grant that he wants everything: let us admire the many acres, so long as the master lacks one measure.'

6. *modo*. There is a play on the two senses of *modus*: (1) a 'measure of land,' (2) moral 'measure,' 'self-control.' The final syllable of *modo* is shortened in the hiatus. Cf. Verg. Ecl. VIII. 108, Aen. VI. 507, LV. 4, X. 27.

## CXVI.

P. 65. 1. *studioso* (Munro would read *studiose*). 'Though my mind is often diligent in the chase, as I search how I may send to you poems of Callimachus, that by their means I may make you gentle to me, and prevent your striving in hostility to shoot your shafts full upon my head—now I discover,' &c.

2. *Battladae*, LXV. 16.

3. Remark the collocation of tenses, *requires uti possem—qui lenirem neu conarere—video*. The explanation seems to be that *requires*=*qui requirebam*, as CI. 2-3, *advenio ut donarem* suggests that the purpose of Catullus' visit was formed in the past.

4. *infeste* (*infesta*, MSS.). Ellis reads *infestum*, which he takes as passive—'the object of hostility'—as in XCIX. 11 (against the best MSS.). *In usque*, IV. 24.

7. *contra*, 'your hopes shall be baulked: your shafts I brush aside with a fold of my cloak, but mine shall pierce you through, and you shall pay for your sin in pains.'

*dabis* = *dabi*'. Catullus nowhere else makes this elision, so common (not only in earlier poets, but) in his contemporary Lucretius.



[The following Appendices comprehend not only the selected Poems, but Catullus' works as a whole.]

## APPENDIX I.

### THE VERSIFICATION OF CATULLUS.

A. More than a third of Catullus' poems are written in the **HENDECASYLLABIC** metre. This metre is ascribed to the invention and known by the name of **PHALÆCUS**, and one epigram of his is extant in the Anthology. It was used by Sappho, Anacreon, and (mixed with other metres) by Callimachus and Theocritus. It is the metre of part of the Athenian drinking-song :

ἐν μύρτου κλαδί τὸ ξίφος φορήσω.

There are about 542 hendecasyllables in Catullus, and the scheme is:

(α)	/	—		/	—	—	/	—	/	—	/	≡
(β)	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	≡
(γ)	—	—		—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	≡

The poems written in this metre are I.-III., V.-VII., IX., X., XII.-XVI., XXI., XXIV., XXVII., XXVIII., XXXII., XXXIII., XXXV., XXXVI., XXXVIII., XL.-XLIII., XLIV.-L., LIII.-LVIII.

(α) is by far the commonest form, and is rigidly followed by the only other great master of hendecasyllables, Martial.

(β) occurs about 33 times: I., VI. (?), XXI., XXXII. (*bis*), XXXV. (*bis*), XXXVI. (*bis*), XXXVII. (*bis*), XL., XLI. (*bis*), XLII. (*septies*), XLV. (*quater*), XLVII., XLIX. (*bis*), L., LIV., LVII.

(γ) occurs 34 times: I., II., III., XII., XXVI. (*bis*), XXXII. (*quater*), XXXV. (*ter*), XXXVI. (*ter*), XXXVIII. (*bis*), XL. (*ter*), XLI. (*bis*), XLII. (*ter*), XLV. (*ter*), XLIX. (*bis*), LIII., LIV., LV.

In LV. after the base (or first foot) a spondee is found, in place of the usual dactyl, in 15 vv.

One verse (XL. 1) is perhaps hypermetrical: but v. note.

The two cases of hiatus, XXXVIII. 2, LVII. 7, are probably due to corruption of the text: see notes.



## B. IAMBICS.

(i.) There are in Catullus 55 TRIMETERS (IV., XXIX., LII.), in which the pure iambic foot alone is used, with the exception of LII. 2, 3, both of which verses begin with a spondee. The tribrach in XXIX. 23 (4th foot) is almost certainly a false reading. In IV., XXIX. the coincidence of verbal and metrical accent is remarkable (except IV. 5, 6, 9, XXIX. 15, 21). For *Caesura* see (iii.) below.

(ii.) One poem (XXV.) is composed of Iambic TETRAMETERS CATALECTIC, in which vv. 3, 4, 5, 7, 9, 10, 13, have a spondee in the first place, and vv. 5, 13 a spondee in the fifth place, or rather first place of the second half of the verse.

(iii.) In the SCAZON or CHOLIAMBIC (= 'Limping Iambic') metre of Hipponax, employed by Callimachus and Theocritus, but little used by Latin poets before Catullus, are written VIII., XXII., XXXI., XXXVII., XXXIX., XLIV., LIX., LX.—in all 131 vv. The pure scheme

— / — / — / — / — / — / — =

occurs only 13 times; 29 vv. have a spondee in the first place, 13 vv. have a spondee in the third place, and 74 a spondee in both first and third places. A tribrach — — —, allowed by Martial in the third or fourth place, is only found once (XXII. 19) in the second place; and once (LIX. 3) the third foot is a dactyl. In XXXVII. 5 the first foot is a spondee (*confūtvere*),<sup>1</sup> not a dactyl (*confūttere*). 'In Catullus' iambics and scazons, which have the hepthemimeral caesura, the end of the second foot must coincide with the end of a word.' (Munro.) IV. 4, XXIX. 22 are only apparent exceptions, for there the preposition is separable from the verb.

## C. GLYCONEO-PHERECRATEAN.

(i.) The PRIAPEAN<sup>2</sup> metre is a system (= stanza) composed of

<sup>1</sup> This was kindly pointed out to me by Mr. Munro.

<sup>2</sup> Inscriptions on the images of the garden-god, Priapus, were written in this metre. Of such *Priapea* a specimen, ascribed (but improbably) to Catullus, is subjoined:

## CARMEN XIX.

*Hunc ego, juvenes, locum villulamque palustrem  
Tectam vimine junceo caricisque manipulis,  
Quercus arida rustica conformata securi,  
Nutrivi magis et magis ut beata quotannis.  
Hujus nam domini colunt me deumque salutant  
Pauperis tuguri pater filiusque,*

one *glyconic* followed by one *pherecratean* verse. The *synapheia* is observed, i.e., there is no metrical pause between the end of the first and the beginning of the second verse, and so, should a glyconic end with a vowel, the vowel must be elided, if the pherecratean open with a vowel. This system, in which XVII. (26 vv.) is composed, is generally printed as one long line—but see on (ii.) and (iii.) below. The scheme is

**Glyconic.**

*Pherecratean.*

$$\frac{1}{\text{---}} \cup \frac{1}{\text{---}} \cup \text{---} \frac{1}{\text{---}} \cup \frac{1}{\text{---}} \mid \frac{1}{\text{---}} \cup \frac{1}{\text{---}} \cup \text{---} \frac{1}{\text{---}} =$$

In this poem, however, the base (or first two syllables, or first foot) of the glyconic is a spondee in 9 cases; that of the pherecratean, also, is twice a spondee.

(ii.) In xxxiv. (24 vv.) three glyconics precede the pherecratean, and the synapheia is observed throughout the system. The base of the glyconic is 8 times spondaic, thrice iambic; that of the pherecratean is once iambic.

(iii.) The epithalamium (LXI.) is composed in a system of four glyconics and a pherecratean, in which of course the synapheia is observed. The apparent exceptions to the law of the synapheia, in which a vowel or short syllable precedes 'Io Hymen Hymenae io' are removed by the pronunciation of the first *io* as 'yo,' which is more than probably correct. In v. 223 *omnibus* ends the verse, and the next begins with a vowel: but Catullus may have followed ancient usage in making the final syllable long, or (more probably) such an emendation as the interchange of *insciis* and *omnibus*, or the substitution of *obviis* for *omnibus* is required, in this, the only exceptional case in 235 vv. It is to be remarked also that the name 'Aurunculeia' is divided between two glyconics. The base of the glyconic is 13 or 14 times a spondee, that of the

*Alter assidua colens diligentia ut herba  
Dumosa asperaque a meo sit remota sacello,  
Alter parva ferens manu semper munera larga.  
Florido mihi ponitur picta vere corolla  
Primitiv', et tenera virens epica mollis arista ;  
Luteae violae mihi luteumque papaver,  
Pallentesque cucurbitae et suave olentia mala ;  
Uva pampinea rubens educata sub umbra.  
Sanguine hanc etiam mihi—sed tacebitis—aram  
Barbatus linit hirculus cornipesque capella,  
Pro quae omnia honoribus haec necesse Priapo  
Praestare et domini hortulū vineamque tueri.  
Quare hinc, o pueri, malas abstinete rapinas :  
Vicinus prope dives est negligensque Priapus.  
Inde sumite ; semita haec deinde vos feret ipsa.*

pherecratean is twice so. One pherecratean (v. 25) replaces the usual dactyl by a spondee.

D. Catullus has written two Sapphic poems (XI., LI. = 40 vv.), and follows the original metre; so differing from Horace who elaborated for himself an almost rigid system, capable of few variations.<sup>1</sup> Comparing LI. with the original poem of Sappho, we find that Sappho twice begins a verse with trochaic syzygy (— — — —), Catullus once (13); three times ends a verse with a trochee, Catullus twice; twice breaks up

a word between the third verse and the Adonic (— — — —) which concludes the system, Catullus never; nine times she has caesura after a later syllable than the fifth, Catullus twice; thrice ends a verse with a monosyllable, and Catullus thrice. In XI. he begins a verse with a trochaic syzygy twice, once ends a verse with a trochee, three times divides a word between two verses, and eight times has the late caesura. Hence we may fairly conclude that the scheme of both Sappho and Catullus admitted two forms,

$$\begin{array}{l} \text{ter} \left\{ \begin{array}{l} (\alpha) \text{ — — — — — — — — } \\ (\beta) \text{ — — — — — — — — } \end{array} \right. \end{array}$$

— — — — — — — —

of which ( $\alpha$ ) alone is Horatian; that both preferred (or at least freely admitted) the late caesura, which is much rarer in Horace; that the monosyllabic ending, so much avoided by Horace, was not unwelcome to them; and that synapheia, and the consequent division of a word between two verses (of which only three examples are found in Horace), was normal with them. Like the hexameter, therefore, in the hands of Virgil, the Sapphic under Horace's treatment seems to have been Romanised—that is to say, to have become less elastic and more regular; but the lyric metre suffered much more and gained much less than the epic metre in its admission to the 'Latinitas.'

E. The CHORIAMBIC metre (*Sapphic sixteen-syllable*, or *greater Asclepiad*), employed by Sappho and Alcaeus, and, after Catullus, once or twice by Horace—who, as usual, more rigidly, requires the end of the two first choriambi to coincide with the end of a word—is only represented by xxx. The

<sup>1</sup> It is to be remarked, however, that Horace's later Sapphics are much freer than the earlier.



it seems to refer to the phenomenon seen in scheme 5, 6, 7, where a short syllable, apparently belonging to the second Ionic, seems to have 'broken itself back,' or 'bent itself back,' so as to become inserted before the last long syllable of the first Ionic; the same thing also occurring in the latter half of the verse. But the simpler explanation of the fact (as revealed by the present poem) is to refer this phenomenon to a resolution of — into — —, followed (though this is a metrical license requiring illustration) by a converse reunion or consolidation of another — — (the one — obtained by the resolution, the other — previously existing next to it in the verse), into a new —. Whatever be the theoretical explanation, the above scheme will make the scansion of every verse in this poem practically clear.

G. Two poems (LXII., LXIV.) contain 474 HEXAMETERS. In both poems, Catullus' treatment of the hexameter differs from that of Lucretius, as falling more largely under later Greek influence. Both of these poets, who published their poems very much about the same time, are inferior in versification to Virgil, who, however, has occasionally imitated some of their metrical peculiarities. Both Lucretius and Catullus wrote single verses rather than paragraphs—that is to say, the end of a clause generally coincides with the end of a line: the monotony, and also the wordiness, which this practice caused, was avoided by Virgil, and an immeasurably greater variety in effect was obtained by him, when (in the *Georgics* and the *Aeneid*) he wrote passage by passage, not verse by verse, distributing his periods among several lines with an artistic arrangement of the pauses. The *Eclogues* are naturally nearer to the older treatment of the hexameter than the longer poems. While we admit, as we must, the comparative want of variety shown by an examination of the rhythm of Catullus' hexameter, as judged by the standard of Lucretius and still more of Virgil, we must, however, remember that the latter poets wrote, the one more than seven thousand verses, the other more than twelve thousand, Catullus not five hundred; and that monotony of rhythm in a poem of sixty or even of four hundred lines, is a different thing from such monotony in works ten or twenty times longer. It is only by deliberate comparison that the rhythm of Catullus' hexameter is found to be monotonous.

The following is a detailed account of the facts of the hexameter in Catullus:—

1. The first two feet are cut off from the rest of the verse

(e.g., '*Nutricum tenuis*,' LXIV. 18), 5 times in LXII., 28 times in LXIV. Virgil<sup>1</sup> only uses the ruder rhythm exceptionally, and in passages where he imitates Catullus or Lucretius: in the latter it is quite common.

2. In the third foot the caesura — — | — (instead of the more ordinary — | — —) occurs 7 times in LXII., 28 times in LXIV. This is commoner in Lucretius, and is frequent in Virgil, especially in the Eclogues.

3. *Bucolic caesura*. The fourth foot closes with the end of a word (generally a spondee) 27 times in LXII., 247 times in LXIV. This is a favourite rhythm (if not quite so frequently found) in Lucretius; but—although occurring about 240 times in the Eclogues (which contain 829 vv.)—it is generally avoided by Virgil in his other poems.

The *trochaic rhythm* in a dactyl in the 4th foot (e.g., *saepe levi somno suadebit | inire susurro*) is un-Greek, and is never found in Catullus (once only in Cicero, according to Munro, and rarely in the most finished parts of Lucretius). Virgil employs it (not reckoning the cases when the last short of this dactyl is a monosyllable) 18 times in the Eclogues (829 vv.); 40 times in the Georgics (2188 vv.); and 135 times in the Aeneid (9825 vv.); and it is perhaps still more frequent in Ovid.

4. Catullus belonged to the *σπονδιαίκοι*: 6 times in LXII., and 26 times in LXIV. only one dactyl is found in a verse, in the fourth or fifth foot, and twice (LXIV. 3, 44) the last five feet are all spondees. There are in LXIV. 27 dispondaic endings, of which 8 are preceded by a dissyllable containing two shorts (— —). Dispondaic endings are comparatively rare in Lucretius, and a trispondaic ending is unknown. In Virgil spondaic endings are imitations from the Greek or perhaps Alexandrine affectations. If the last word is a tetrasyllable in Virgil it is also a proper name (so 10 times; exc. Ecl. iv. 49, Aen. III. 549); not so in Catullus, who in LXIV. has 22 dispondaic tetrasyllabic endings. When a dispondaic ending is not also a tetrasyllable, it violates the usual law of the Latin hexameter which requires metrical ictus and verbal accent to correspond in the last two feet of the verse. This irregularity occurs 5 times in LXIV., and at least 13 times in Virgil.

<sup>1</sup> I find, however, that in the Eclogues this rhythm is far from exceptional; it is rarer in the Georgics, but still as frequent as in Catullus; and the same may be affirmed of the Aeneid.

5. Catullus ends a verse with a *monosyllable* twice, LXII. 45, LXIV. 315; Virgil 28 times; Lucretius often—all violating the law which requires the coincidence of verbal accent and metrical ictus at the close of the verse. One (LXIV. 55) *two dissyllables* (not dispondaic) break the same law: in the Georgics thrice, at least, and a dozen times in the last books of the Aeneid. A *tetrasyllable* (not dispondaic) occurs twice in LXII. (*hymenaeus*), the same word being found in a similar position in LXIV. twice, and *calathisci* once. Virgil has *hymenaeus* at the end of a verse 10 times, *hyacinthus* 5 times: but also *ululatu*, *lacrimisque*. These also involve a discordance of ictus and accent, and (before the last two Greek words) a lengthening of a short syllable. Virgil of course freely ends with similar tetrasyllables when they are proper names. Once in LXII., twice in LXIV., the last word is *pentasyllabic*. Such endings (as also tetrasyllabic endings not requiring discordance of ictus and accent) are much liked by Lucretius. More than a dozen pentasyllabic proper names end Virgil's verses: add to them *ancipitemque* (Aen. v. 589), *quadrupedantum* (xii. 614).

6. Of *elisions between fourth and fifth foot* there are 2 in LXII., 9 in LXIV. These are not rare in Lucretius or Virgil (*-que* is generally the elided syllable). *Elisions between fifth and sixth feet* appear once in LXII., 5 times in LXIV.: they are not at all avoided by Lucretius, and he is occasionally imitated by Virgil, but rarely, in this respect. Catullus, generally, is less harsh in his elisions in his hexameters than in his other metres.

7. There is one Hypermeter in Catullus (LXIV. 298) as there is one in Lucretius (v. 849); Virgil has about a score, the last syllable being in all but two cases *-que*.

H. In Catullus, alone among Latin poets, the ELEGIAC retains its original form, its Greek freedom, ease and elasticity. In other hands, even in those of Propertius, but more than all in the hands of Ovid, this metre became Latinized, and underwent a change, similar to (but far greater than) the change undergone by the hexameter as finally represented in Virgil, or the Sapphic or Alcaic in Horace. The fundamental originality of the Roman genius nowhere reveals itself so clearly, to just examination, as in the use which it made of what it borrowed or rather annexed, from the literature of Greece. The elder tragedy, the elder comedy, speculative

philosophy, and the simple lyric, were soon left alone as incompatible with the native mind. But the epic and the elegiac and the epigram, like new provinces, could be conquered, could adopt Roman laws, submit to and survive a Roman reconstruction. A loss of freedom could be compensated by dignity, a loss of ease by symmetry, a loss of spontaneity by precision, a loss of nature by art. The transformation of a province and of poetry under Roman rule meant death to the old forms, but regeneration into new forms of perfection. At the same time, in both cases, some room might still remain for regret; and we cannot but regret that others did not arise to continue, after Catullus, the freer growth, the more fluent and natural and less artificial maturity, of the Greek elegiac. For he has left some whole poems and many passages which show, like Caesar's plans, what might have been but for the "Ides of March."

Of Catullus 642 elegiacs remain (LXV.-CXVI). Ovid's rules, such as the close of a thought with a couplet, the avoidance of elision, especially in the latter half of both the hexameter and the pentameter, the preponderance of dactyls, the ending of the couplet with a dissyllable, which must be either noun or verb, and the like, were not observed by Catullus. In the hexameter he has 9 *monosyllabic* endings, 9 *tetrasyllabic*, 9 *dispondaic*, 2 *pentasyllabic* (LXVIII. 105, XCVII. 5). One hexameter (CXIV. 3) consists of six spondees. In the pentameter there is one *monosyllabic ending* (LXVI. 8). 83 *trisyllabic* endings, 98 *tetrasyllabic*, 17 *pentasyllabic*, 1 *heptasyllabic* (LXVIII. 72); and 34 *adjectival* endings. Elision occurs between the first and second halves of the pentameter 16 times; hiatus thrice.

J. The few peculiarities of Catullus' PROSODY are :—

(a) The lengthening of a short final vowel before two consonants in THESIS: *Propontida trucem* IV. 9, *impotentia freta* 18, *nefaria scripta* XLIV. 18, *modo scurra* XXII. 12, *ultima Britannia* XXIX. 4; in ARSIS, *si pote stolidum* XVII. 24, *gelida stabula* LXIII. 53, *nulla spes* LXIV. 187.

(β) That a short final syllable is lengthened thrice before *hymenaeus* LXII. 4, LXIV. 20, LXVI. 11. See also LXI. 223 note.

(γ) Hiatus occurs LXVI. 11. *novo auctus*, and (shortening the preceding long vowel) LV. 4 *tē in*, CXIV. 6 *modō* (abl.) *ipse*. See also x., 27 note, and *supra* A. *ad fin.*

(δ) *s* is once elided, CXVI. 8.



## APPENDIX II.

### THE DICTION OF CATULLUS.

One of the greatest charms of Catullus lies in the simplicity and naturalness of his language, which are in great contrast to the later artificial Latin style. In this 'inimitable spontaneity' he is 'the most Greek of all the Latin poets.' He is free from Grecism, however, as he is free from everything artificial or archaic or affected, both in vocabulary and in syntax. However difficult the metre in which he writes, however subtle the thought he would convey, he is never intricate and never obscure. His words seem to have fallen of themselves into metre without leaving their natural order,<sup>1</sup> and would make good prose—if they were not poetry. His language, in the epigrams, lyrics, and elegiacs, is little removed from ordinary speech. He is full of familiar phrases; he is fond of the diminutives<sup>2</sup> of affectionate or merry talk; he uses the tongue of the wits of the town, the lips of the lover of real life. Even his Greek words were those heard in common conversation. In the truest sense, he followed

*Uers*

*Quem penes arbitrium est et ius et norma loquendi.*

#### 1. FAMILIAR EXPRESSIONS in Catullus are :

##### a. *Indefinite phrases.*

L 8, quicquid hoc libelli, quaecumque quidam.  
VL 15, quicquid habes boni malique.

<sup>1</sup> Except only XLIV. 9, LXVI. 18, 41, 65, LXXXVIII B. 28, 108.

<sup>2</sup> 'I hold it to be one of the most grievous defects of the literary diction established in the Augustan age, that it almost banished from the language of poetry those diminutives which are a characteristic, not only of Catullus' diction, but of the letters to Atticus and of the verse of Plautus & Terence: it made the lyric of the heart impossible.'—MURRO.

a. *Indefinite phrases—continued.*

- XXXVII. 4, quicquid est puellarum.  
 XXX. 13, quicquid est domi cachinnorum.  
 LXVIII. A. 28, quisquis de meliore nota est.  
 II. 2, quantum est hominum venustiorum.  
 IX. 10, quantum est hominum beatiorum.  
 XLV. 5, quantum qui pote plurimum perire.  
 V. 13, tantum basiorum.  
 XIV. 7, tantum impiorum.  
 XXIV. 2, non horum modo sed quot aut fuerunt,  
     aut sunt aut aliis erunt in annis. XXI. 2, XLIX. 2.  
 II. 6, carum nescio quid.  
 VI. 4, nescio quid febriculosi scorti.  
 XXXVIII. 7, paulum quid libet allocutionis.  
 VI. 14, ni tu quid facias ineptiarum.  
 XIII. 10, seu quid suavius elegantiusve est.  
 XLII. 14, aut si perditius potest quid esse.  
 XXII. 13, aut si quid hac re tritius videbatur.  
 LXXXII. 2, aut aliud si quid carius est oculis.

b. *Colloquial idioms.*

- III. 13, vobis male sit, x. 18, maligne, xiv. 10, bene ac beate.  
 V. 3, unius aestimemus assis.  
 XVII. 17, nec pili facit uni.  
 VII. 2, sint satis superque.  
 x. 6, quid esset jam Bithynia, quomodo se haberet?  
 „ 9, id quod erat.  
 „ 11, cur quisquam caput unctius referret.  
 „ 17, unum beatiorum.  
 XXII. 10, unus caprimulgus aut fossor.  
 XXXVII. 16, tu praeter omnes une de capillatis.  
 x. 29, fugit me ratio.  
 XI. 20, ilia rumpere.  
 IX. 2, milia trecenta (= plurima)—*passim*.  
 XVII. 5, ex tua libidine.  
 „ 18, ex sua parte.  
 III. 17, tua opera.  
 XVII. 12, nec sapit pueri instar.  
 XXIX. 23, eene nomine.  
 XXXVI. 16, acceptum face redditumque.  
 XXVIII. 8, refero datum lucello.  
 XLIV. 4, quovis pignore contendere.  
 LXI. 93, si jam videtur.  
 LXIV. 277, ad se quisque discedebant.  
 LXVII. 16, sive id non pote sive pote.  
 XCII. 3, quia sunt totidem mea.  
 XXXII. 1, amabo.

c. *Single words belonging to popular idiom.*

I. 4, nugae.	<i>pass.</i> basiare, basia.	VI. 4, febriculosus.
XXIX. 8, columbus.	IV. 11, conturbare.	XXIX. 6, superfluens.
II. 9, ipsa (mistress).	X. 30, parare (buy).	VII. 11, curiosus.
LVIII. 4, quadrivium.	XVII. 19, suppernare.	XXXVII. 16, semitarius.
„ „ angiportum.	XXIX. 16, expatrare.	XLIV. 4, suburbanus.
XXVIII. 5, vappa.	„ „ elluari.	XXXII. 10, pransus.
LXI. 142, glabri.	„ 17, lancinare.	XXXVII. 1, contubernalia.
„ 138, cinerarius.	„ 7, perambulare.	
„ 126, concubinus.	VII. 12, fascinare.	
LXVIII. 84, volturius.	XXV. 6, involare	
XVII. 21, stupor.	(steal).	
X. 3, scortillum.	LXXXIII. 5, gannire.	
LIII. 5, salaputium.	XXV. 2, conscribillare.	
LVI. 5, pupulus.	XXVII. 2, inger.	
LXVII. 21, sicula.	XXXII. 2, meridiatum.	
XCVII. 6, plorenum.		
XLII. 13, lutum.		
„ „ lupanar.		
„ 5, pugillaria.		
XXVIII. 12, verpa.		

d. *Fashionable epithets<sup>1</sup> of style, conduct, &c.*

XXII. 9, bellus,	- - sordidus, XII. 5.
L. 3, delicatus,	- - stolidus, XVII. 24.
XII. 9, disertus,	
XXII. 2, dicax.	
XIII. 10, elegans,	- - inelegans.
XXII. 8, facetus, facetiae,	infacetus, XLIII. 8; infacetiae, XXII. 14, XXXVI. 19.
I. 1, lepidus, lepores,	- illepidus, XXXVI. 17; ineptiae, XIV. 1.
XIV. 2, jucundus,	- [injucundus.]
„ 16, salsus, sales,	- insulsus, X. 33.
[commodus] - -	- incommodus.
	molestus, X. 33.
[sapiens] - -	- insapiens, XLIII. 8.
XXII. 2, venustus,	- invenustus, XII. 5.
„ 2, urbanus,	- inurbanus; ruris plenus, XXXVI. 19.
„ 12, scurra,	- fossor, XXII. 10; caprimulgus, XXII. 10; perniciēs, XXVII. 6; pestis, XLIV. 12; venena, XIV. 19.

<sup>1</sup> In ordinary language, changes of fashion affect epithets (adjectives, &c.,) more than anything else. Catullus' adjectives in general are given below 7, his adverbs 6, his verbs 8.

*e. Nouns in -or and -io belong rather to ordinary prose than to poetry, but Catullus has*

XII. 12, aestimatio.	XXI. 8, irrumatio.	XXII. 10, fossor.
XXXVIII. 5, allocutio.	LXI. 127, locutio. <sup>1</sup>	LXIII. 59, genitor.
XLV. 9, approbatio.	XLVII. (pl.), vocatio.	"   50, genitrix.
LV. 6, ambulatio.	XLVIII. 6, osculatio.	x. 12, irrumator.
VI. 11, inambulatio.	LXI. 45, conjugator.	XIV. 25, lector.
"   "   argutatio.	LXIII. 50, creatrix.	"   9, litterator.
VII. 1 (pl.), basiatio.	LXI. 2, cultor.	x. 13, praetor.
XXXV. 5 (pl.), cogitatio.	LXIV. 300, cultrix ;	LXIV. 204, rector.
XXI. 1, esuritio.	LXIII. 72.	XXXVII. 8, sessor.
XXXII. 8 (pl.), fututio.	XLI. 4, decoctor.	LIX. 5, ustor.
	LXIV. 41, frondator.	XLIV. 11, petitor.
		XXIX. 11, imperator.

2. Catullus employs DIMINUTIVE (i.) *nouns*, (ii.) *adjectives*, (iii.) *verbs*, (iv.) *proper names*.

## i.

amiculus, XXX. 2.	hortulus, LXI. 92.	puella, II. 1, &c.
articulus, XCIX. 8.	labellum, VIII. 18.	puellula, LVII. 9, &c.
auricilla, XXV. 2.	lacrimula, LXVI. 16.	pupula, LXIII. 56.
auricula, LXVII. 44.	lapillus, XXIII. 22.	pupulus, LVI. 5.
axulus, XVII. 3.	latusculum, XXV. 10.	ramulus, LXI. 22.
bracchiolum, LXI. 181.	lectulus, L. 15.	sacculus, XIII. 8.
calathiscus, LXIV. 319.	libellus, I. 1.	salillum, XXIII. 19.
capillus, XXV. 1.	lucellum, XXVIII. 6.	sarcinula, XXVIII. 2.
capsula, LXVIII. 36.	medullula, XXV. 2.	scortillum, x. 3.
catulus, XLII. 9.	mentula, XCIV. 1, &c.	solacium, II. 8.
corolla, LXIV. 284.	munusculum, LXIV.	sicula, LXVII. 21.
cuniculus, XXV. 1.	103, &c.	tabella, L. 2.
femella, LV. 7.	ocellus, III. 17, &c.	tigillum, LXVII. 39.
flosculus, XXIV. 1, &c.	palmula, IV. 4.	versiculus, XVI. 3.
furcilla, CV. 2.	papilla, LXI. 105.	villula, XXVI. 1.
gemellus, IV. 27.	ponticulus, XVII. 3.	zonula, LXI. 53.

## ii.

albulus, XXIX. 8.	integellus, xv. 4.	perlucidulus, LXIX. 4.
aridulus, LXIV. 316.	lacteolus, LV. 17.	pusillus, LIV. 1.
aureolus, II. 12.	lassulus, LXIII. 35.	tantillus, XCIX. 6.
bellus, <i>pass.</i>	languidulus, LXIV.	tinnulus, LXI. 13.
bimulus, XVII. 13.	331.	tenellulus, XVII. 15.
eruditulus, LVII. 7.	misellus, III. 16, &c.	tremulus, XVII. 13.
floridulus, LXI. 193.	mollicellus, XXV. 10.	turgidulus, III. 17.
frigidulus, LXIV. 131.	molliculus, XVI. 3.	turpiculus, XLI. 103.
gemellus, IV. 27.	pallidulus, LXV. 6.	uvidulus, LXVI. 63.
imulus, XXV. 2.	parvulus, LXI. 216.	vetulus, XXVII. 1.

<sup>1</sup> locatio (?).

## iii.

conscribillare, XXV. 12. pipilare, III. 10. ustulare, XXXVI. 8.  
postulare, LXVI. 42.

## iv.

Ipaithilla, XXXII. 1. Septimillus, XLV. 13. Veraniolus, XII. 17.

3. In the LOVER'S VOCABULARY are (i.) terms of endearment, (ii.) terms descriptive of passion.

## i.

mea puella, II. 1; mulier mea,  
LXX. 1.  
deliciae, II. 1.  
desiderio meo nitenti, II. 5.  
suos amores, X. 1, *et passim*.  
mei lepores, XXXII. 2.  
ocelle, XXXI. 2; L. 19.  
mea vita, XLV. 13; LXVIII. 115.

vita amabilior, LXV. 10.  
vita atque anima dulcius,  
LXVIII. 66.  
lux mea, LXVIII. 160.  
me carior ipso, LXVIII. 119.  
carius oculis, LXXXII. 2, &c.  
mellitus, III. 6, &c.

## ii.

gravis ardor, II. 8.  
cum penitus maestas exedit cura  
medullas, LXVI. 23.  
ignes interiorem edunt medul-  
lam, XXX. 15.  
misellus, XLV. 21, &c.  
cura, LXIV. 94.  
illi non minus ac tibi pectore

urit intimo flamma, LXI.  
172.  
perdite amare, XLV. 3.  
perire, XLV. 5; deperire, XXXV.  
12.  
facit delicias libidinesque, XLV.  
24.  
Add LXIV. 87-101.

4. Catullus used words of GREEK origin very rarely, and chiefly in his longer poems; and all of those employed by him are found elsewhere. The following list will be found almost (if not quite) complete:—

ambrosia, XCIX. 2.  
amaracus, LXI. 7.  
apheliotes, XXVI. 3.  
barathrum, LXVIII. B.  
78.  
barbarus, LXVI. 46.  
bombus, LXIV. 265.  
calathiscus, „ 320.  
carbasus, „ 228.  
carpatina, XCVIII. 4.  
catagraphus, XXV. 7.  
chorus, LXIII. 30.  
chorea, LXIV. 288.  
cinaedus, X. 24.

cista, LXIV. 260.  
conchylus, LXIV. 50.  
crocinus, LXVIII. 94.  
cymbalum, LXIII. 29.  
Daulias, LXV. 14.  
elleborus, XCIX. 14.  
ephebus, LXIII. 63.  
epistolium, LXVIII. 1.  
grabatum, X. 22.  
gymnasium, LXIII. 60.  
gyrus, LXVI. 6.  
Hamadryas, LXI. 23.  
hendecasyllabus, XII.  
10.

Hesperus, LXII. 20.  
hyacinthinus, LXI.  
93.  
hymenaeus, LXI.,  
LXII. 4.  
Iseana, LX. 155.  
labyrinthus, LXIV.  
115.  
mitra, LXIV. 69.  
mnemosynum, XII.  
13.  
moechus, XI. 17.  
nothus, XXXIV. 15.  
onyx, LXVI. 83.

orgia, LXIV. 260.	phaselus, IV. 1.	Thyas, LXIV. 392.
paedicare, XXI. 4.	plateae, XV. 7.	thyrsus, LXIV. 257.
palaestra, LXIII. 60.	podagra, LXXI. 2.	thiasus, LXIII. 28.
palimpsestus, XXII. 5.	raphanus, XV. 19.	tympanum, LXIII. 21.
papyrus, XXXV. 2.	stadium, LXIII. 60.	typanum, ,, 9.
parthenice, LXI. 194.	strophium, LXIV. 66.	zona, II. 13.
pathicus, XVI. 2.	Tempe, LXIV. 36.	zephyrus, XLVI. 3.
pelagus, LXIII. 16.	thalamus, LXI. 192.	

(ii.) Catullus uses *Greek Forms of Inflection*, in dealing with Greek proper names, side by side with Latin forms, and apparently on no principle (not even that of metrical convenience, cf. Propontida, IV. 9; Athon, LXVI. 46.)

a. *Greek nominative singular:*

Acme, XLV. 10; Aganippe, LXI. 30; Cybele, LXIII.; Hebe, LXVIII. 76; Minois, LXIV. 61; Nereine, LXIV. 29; Phryx, LXIII. 22; Scyros, LXIV. 36; Zephyritis, LXVI. 57.

b. *Greek genitive singular:*

Oybeles, LXIII.; Arsinoes, LXVI. 54; Loaridos, *ib.*; Phasidos, LXIV. 3.

c. *Greek dative singular:*

Pelei, LXIV. 383 (but Peleo, 337, Pelei *gen.*, 279; Erecthei, 231, Thesei, 121); Minoidi, LXIV. 248 Tethyi, LXVI. 70 (but *gen.* Thetidis, LXIV. 19; *dat.* Thetidī, 21); Hydrochoi, LXVI. 94.

d. *Greek accusative singular:*

Aomen, XLV. 1; Booten, LXVI. 67; Amphitriten, LXIV. 11; Attin, LXIII. 42; Athon, LXVI. 46; Thesea, LXIV. 246; Pelea, 21; Propontida, IV. 9; Ancona, XXXVI. 13; Amathunta, *ib.* 14; Minoa, LXIV. 86; Callisto, LXVI. 66.

e. *Greek vocative singular:*

Amastri, IV. 13; Socraton, LXVII. 1; Theseu, LXIV. 70; Pelen, 27.

f. *Greek nominative plural:*

Nereidēs, LXIV. 15.

g. *Greek accusative plural:*

Cycladas, IV. 7; Sacas, XI. 6 (but Arabes, 5); Thyiadas, LXIV. 392; Tempe, 36; pelage, LXIII. 16 (?).

h. *Greek genitive plural:*

Chalybum (Χαλύβων), LXVI. 48 (probably).

5. SPECIAL FORMS. (i.) Catullus is free from *archaisms*, unless the term must be applied to the following small list :

citarier, LXI. 42.	recepto, XLIV. 19.	alis, LXVI. 28 ; alid,
comparier, LXI. 65.	tetulit, LXIII. 47, 51 ;	XXIX. 15.
componier, LXVIII B.	LXVI. 35.	coetu (dat.), LXVI. 37.
101.		uni=unius, XVII. 17
vincier ( <i>al.</i> nitier),	face, XXXVI. 16 ;	
LXI. 68.	LXIII. 82 (?).	suopte, LI. 10.
deposivit, XXXIV. 8.		

(ii.) *Contracted forms* are

abstersti (?), XCIX. 9.	promisse, CX. 5.	violasse, LXXVI. 3.
cessasti, „ 12.	subrepsti, LXVII. 3.	putastis, XVI. 3.
duxti, XCI. 9.	tristi, LXVI. 30.	
luxti, LXVI. 21.	desissem, XXXVI. 5.	prendi, LV. 7.
misti, XIV. 14.	siris, LXVI. 91.	comprendis, LXII. 35.
nosti, LXVII. 37.	cognossem, XCI. 3.	
promisti, CX. 3.	servisse, LXVII. 3.	juerint, LXVI. 18.

(iii.) *New Compounds*. Although the earlier Roman poets freely formed new compound words, the language seems to have lost this power (a loss wisely regretted by Horace, A.P. 55) at the close of the Republic. In Lucretius there are about fifty newly-coined words, in Catullus less than twenty ; and in both cases most of these words were little or never used by subsequent classical writers. Catullus has

buxifer, IV. 13.	inobservabilis, LXIV.	omnivolus, LXVIII B.
clarisonus LXIV. 126.	116.	100.
coniger, „ 106.	justificus, LXIV. 407.	pinnipes, LV. 17.
ederiger, LXIII. 23.	laserpicifer, VII. 4.	plumipes, „ 19.
falsiparens, LXVIII B.	multivolus, LXVIII B.	properipes, LXIII. 34.
72.	88.	siliculatrix LXIII. 72.
fluentisonus, LXIV. 53.	nemorivagus, LXIII.	
flexanimus, (?) LXIV.	72.	erifuga, LXIII. 51.
331.		unigena, LXIV. 301.

6. Catullus' ADVERBS (see footnote to 1 (*d*) above) are arranged below according to their terminations :

-ā	praeterea.	illio.
ita.	sinistra.	illuc.
-ā	ultra.	istinc.
antea.	c. (cf. -m.)	posthac.
contra.	hic.	sic.
frustra.	hinc.	tunc.
interea.	huc.	
postilla.	illinc.	-d.
		haud.

-ē.  
aliunde  
ante  
bene  
deinde  
denique  
facile  
fortasse  
forte  
impune  
inde  
male  
paene  
persaepe  
prope  
quoque  
repente  
rite  
saepe  
temere  
ubicumque  
undique  
usque  
usque quaque

-ē  
amplifce  
antique  
assidue  
beate  
belle  
benigne  
certe  
clare  
cupide  
eximie  
[hodie]  
infeste  
jocose  
laboriose  
late  
lepide  
libere  
longe  
maligne  
maxime  
mimice  
mirifice

misere  
moleste  
novissime  
penite  
peraeque  
perdite  
praecipue  
probe  
proprie  
pudice  
pulcre  
sane  
sincere  
sumptuose  
tarde  
valde  
venuste  
vere

-i.  
brevis  
heri  
ibi  
qui  
ubi

-l.  
nihil  
procul  
semel  
simul

-m. (cf. -c.)  
clam  
etiam  
jam  
nequiquam  
nunquam  
palam  
quam  
quondam  
ubinam  
unquam  
usquam  
  
equidem  
identidem  
indidem

item  
quidem  
saltem  
tandem  
tantundem

certatim  
confestim  
furtim  
passim  
praesertim  
statim  
ubertim

dudum  
iterum  
nimirum  
nimium  
nondum  
parum  
paulum  
plurimum  
primum  
quantum  
rursum  
solum  
tantum  
tum

-n.  
non

-ō.  
modo  
postmodo

-ō.  
adeo  
alio  
continuo  
ideo  
immo  
merito  
omnino  
oppido  
paulo  
porro  
praesto  
principio



protelo	semper	foris
quo	super	magis
sero	turpiter	nimis
subito	igitur	satis
ultra		
	acerbius	adversus
-r.	amplius	penitus
audacter	diligentius	radicitus
continenter	gravius	rursus
inaniter	impensius	
insolenter	improbis	-t.
leniter	lenius	ut
leviter	libentius	post
libenter	minus	
miseriter	plus	-u.
nuper	potius	diu
pariter	prius	
perniciter	verius	-z.
pudenter		vix
puriter	foras	

7. The ADJECTIVES employed by Catullus—except those mentioned above—are given below according to their terminations :

-us.	gratus	mundus
aequus	indignus	nescius
albus	infirmus	novus
altus	ingratus	nudus
amarus	inimicus	obscurus
bonus	iniquus	omnivolus
caecus	immundus	opacus
canus	improbis	parcus
carus	impius	parvus
cavus	impurus	paucus
certus	inscius	primaevus
clarus	justificus	probis
conscius	laetus	procerus
curvus	laetificus	proclivus
densus	laevus	profundus
dignus	longus	rarus
dirus	magnanimus	raucisonus
durus	malus	redivivus
ebrius	merus	saevus
ferus	mirificus	sanus
fidus	mirus	septemgeminus
flavus	multivolus	serus
	multus	severus

siccus  
solus  
tardus  
torvus  
totus  
truncus  
vagus  
vastus  
veridicus  
verus  
vesanus  
vivus  
unanimos

-bus.

acerbus  
superbus

-icus.

antiquus  
impudicus  
pudicus

-icus.

unicus

-cus.

priscus  
spurcus

-ticus.

rusticus  
trirusticus

-dus.

algidus  
aridus  
avidus  
candidus  
cupidus  
egelidus  
fervidus  
floridus  
foedus  
frigidus  
gelidus

gravidus  
horridus  
illepidus  
languidus  
lepidus  
limpidus  
liquidus  
lividus  
lucidus  
pallidus  
placidus  
putidus  
putridus  
rabidus  
rapidus  
rosidus  
sordidus  
splendidus  
squalidus  
stolidus  
tepidus  
turbidus  
umidus

-ndus.

errabundus  
fandus  
fecundus  
furibundus  
jucundus  
nefandus  
tremebundus  
secundus  
verecundus

-cus.

aequoreus  
aëreus  
aureus  
caeruleus  
ferreus  
flammeus  
laneus  
ligneus  
luteus  
niveus  
pineus  
purpureus

roseus  
saxeus  
virgineus

-tus.

anxius  
caesius  
dubius  
egregius  
eximius  
medius  
nimius  
patrius  
regius  
saucius  
varius

-arius.

balnearius  
nefarius  
semitarius

-lus.

aemulus  
rutilus  
tinnulus  
tremulus  
vetulus

-culus.

ridiculus  
turpiculus

-mus.<sup>1</sup>

cognitissimus  
electissimus  
extremus  
imus  
infimus  
optimus  
primus  
proximus  
summus  
supremus  
ultimus

<sup>1</sup> Only found as superlatives.

*-nus.*  
 abiegnus  
 fraternus  
 geminus  
 magnus  
 malignus  
 maternus  
 nocturnus  
 obscenus  
 paternus  
 plenus  
 pronus

*-anus.*  
 humanus  
 suburbanus  
 urbanus

*-enus.*  
 alienus  
 serenus

*-ernus.*  
 aeternus  
 hesternus

*-inus.*  
 anguinus  
 divinus  
 matutinus  
 peregrinus  
 supinus  
 taurinus

*-tinus.*  
 pristinus

*-rus.*  
 amarus  
 avarus  
 ignarus  
 immaturus  
 maturus

*-sus.*  
 adversus<sup>1</sup>  
 diversus<sup>1</sup>

excelsus  
 invisus<sup>1</sup>  
 insulsus  
 lassus  
 laxus  
 obesus  
 russus  
 salsus  
 semi-rasus

*-osus.*  
 aestuosus  
 araneosus  
 arundinosus  
 cuniculosus  
 curiosus  
 ebriosus  
 febriculosus  
 formosus  
 frondosus  
 imaginosus  
 jocosus  
 laboriosus  
 morbosus  
 muscosus  
 nervosus  
 ostriosus  
 pilosus  
 spinosus  
 spumousus  
 studiosus  
 sumptuosus  
 tenebricosus  
 torosus  
 ventosus  
 verbosus

*-tus.*  
 aegrotus  
 altus  
 angustus  
 avitus  
 castus  
 facetus  
 faustus  
 funestus  
 ignotus

incultus  
 infacetus  
 infestus  
 injustus  
 indistinctus  
 indomitus  
 intactus  
 invenustus  
 invictus  
 invitus  
 irritus  
 justus  
 lautus  
 lentus  
 maestus  
 molestus  
 mutus  
 robustus  
 scelestus  
 stultus  
 vegetus  
 venustus

*-tus.*<sup>1</sup>  
 acceptus  
 acutus  
 apertus  
 aptus  
 auctus  
 auspicatus  
 beatus  
 capillatus  
 citatus  
 citus  
 comatus  
 contentus  
 cunctus  
 delicatus  
 dentatus  
 destinatus  
 disertus  
 diversus  
 doctus  
 expeditus  
 expolitus  
 incitatus  
 inquinatus

<sup>1</sup> Originally past participles.

minutus  
 notus  
 perditus  
 pileatus  
 praeruptus  
 praetextatus  
 quietus  
 recoctus  
 reconditus  
 rectus  
 redimitus  
 sanctus  
 secretus  
 semi-lautus  
 sollicitus  
 spurcatus  
 tacitus  
 tritus  
 unguentatus

-ntus.

opulentus  
 truculentus

-uus.

annuus  
 assiduus  
 continuus  
 fatuus  
 ingenuus  
 menstruus  
 mortuus  
 mutuus  
 perpetuus  
 semi-mortuus  
 vacuus  
 viduus

-ivus.

furtivus

-r (er,-fer,-ur)

ater  
 aurifer  
 coniger  
 dexter

integer  
 laserpicifer  
 letifer  
 miser  
 noctifer  
 piger  
 prosper  
 pulcer  
 ruber.  
 sacer  
 sagittifer  
 satur  
 scaber  
 sinister  
 taeter  
 tener

-s.<sup>1</sup>

anceps  
 caelebs  
 compar<sup>2</sup>  
 discors  
 expers  
 iners  
 mas  
 par<sup>2</sup>  
 particeps  
 pinnipes  
 plumipes  
 praeceps  
 princeps  
 properipes  
 tardipes  
 vecors  
 vetus

-es.

dives  
 sospes  
 teres

-is.

brevis  
 caelestis  
 communis  
 dulcis  
 grandis

immitis  
 inanis  
 incolumis  
 lenis  
 levis  
 lēvis  
 mitis  
 mollis  
 omnis  
 perennis  
 pinguis  
 suavis  
 silvestris  
 sublimis  
 tenuis  
 tristis  
 turpis  
 vilis  
 viridis

-alis.

aequalis  
 aequinoctialis  
 genialis  
 jugalis  
 litoralis  
 mortalis  
 nuptialis  
 penetralis  
 regalis  
 sesquipedalis

-elis.

fidelis  
 crudelis

-ilis.

subtilis  
 gentilis

-ilis

difficilis  
 facilis  
 humilis  
 rasilis  
 similis

<sup>1</sup> After consonant stems. <sup>2</sup> s dropped.

sterilis	constans	celer
-bilis.	elegans	uber
amabilis	flagrans	-or.
flebilis	flavens	[deterior]
horribilis	florens	immemor
inobservabilis	fragrans	memor
memorabilis	frigerans	-x.
miserabilis	fulgens	duplex
nobilis	furens	multiplex
-tilis.	gaudens	redux
volatilis	lacrimans	trux
-ns.	lactens	vindex
amens	laetans	-ax.
clemens	languens	audax
demens	micans	dicax
frequens	mugiens	fallax
inelegans	neglegens	mendax
immerens	nitens	minax
impotens	olens	procax
ingens	obliviscens	rapax
insapiens	perlucens	salax
insperans	praeterpidans	tenax
omnipotens	properans	vorax
pestilens	pudens	-ix.
praescens	radians	felix
potens	semi-hians	infelix
recens	spumans	-ax.
vemens	sudans	ferox
-ns. <sup>1</sup>	superfluens	
albicans	valens	
ardens	viridans	
	-cr.	
	acer	
	alacer	

8. Catullus' VERBS follow (i.) INCEPTIVES, (ii.) FREQUENTATIVES, (iii.) PREPOSITIONAL. Peculiarities in the use of these, particularly the last (iii.), distinguish the special vocabularies both of Greek and of Latin poets.

(i.) INCEPTIVE VERBS :

acquiescere	crescere	expallescere
contremiscere	deflorescere	exardescere

<sup>1</sup> Originally present participles.

incandescere  
increbescere  
languescere  
miserescere  
mollescere

mutescere  
notescere  
oblivisci  
requiescere  
senescere

silescere  
tabescere  
vanescere  
vigescere

## (ii.) FREQUENTATIVES :

adventare  
aspectare  
auctare  
auscultare  
captare  
circumcursare  
citare  
cogitare  
delectare  
expectare  
flagitare

fluitare  
frequentare  
exsultare  
insultare  
jactare  
labefactare  
mersare  
noscitare  
ostentare  
prospectare  
quaeritare

quassare  
respectare  
sectari  
spectare  
tepefactare  
trusare  
venditare  
ventitare  
versari  
vexare  
volitare

## (iii.) PREPOSITIONAL VERBS :

*a-, ab-, abs-*

abesse  
abducere  
abhorrere  
abire  
abjicere  
abjungere  
abluere  
abripere  
abrumper  
abscondere  
absorbere  
abstergere  
abstinere  
absumere  
abuti  
amittere  
auferre  
avehere  
avertere  
avellere

*ad-*

accidere  
accipere  
accollere  
acquiescere

accubare  
addere  
adesse  
adhortari  
adimere  
adipisci  
adire  
adjurare  
adjuvare  
admirari  
adoriri  
advenire  
advocare  
advolare  
afferre  
afficere  
affigere  
affirmare  
agnoscere  
alludere  
alluere  
alloqui  
ammovere  
annuere  
apparere  
appetere  
applicare  
approbare

aspectare  
aspernari  
aspicere  
asservare  
attenuare  
atterere  
attingere  
attrahere  
attribuere

*anti-*

antistare

*circum-*

circumcursare  
circumdare  
circumsilire  
circumsistere

*co-, con-*

coacervare  
cogere  
cogitare  
cognoscere  
coire  
colligere

collocare  
collucere  
comesse  
commemorare  
commendare  
commingere  
committere  
commodare  
comparare  
compellare  
comperire  
complexi  
componere  
comprecari  
comprendere  
comprobare  
concedere  
conciliare  
concinere  
concupere  
conclamare  
concoquere  
concredere  
concutere  
conferre  
conficere  
confiteri  
confutuere  
conjungere  
conqueri  
conscelerare  
conscendere  
conscindere  
conscribere  
conscribillare  
consequi  
conserere  
conservare  
considerare  
consolari  
conspicere  
consternare  
constituere  
construere  
consurgere  
contegere  
contemnere  
contendere

contingere  
contorquere  
contrahere  
contremiscere  
conturbare  
convellere  
convenire  
convocare  
corripere  
corruere

*de-*

decedere  
decerpere  
declarare  
declinare  
decurrere  
dedere  
dedicare  
deducere  
deesse  
defendere  
deferre  
defetisci  
deflectere  
deflorescere  
defricare  
degere  
delabi  
delectare  
demanare  
demere  
demetere  
demittere  
demonstrare  
deperdere  
deperire  
deponere  
deprecari  
deprendere  
derelinquere  
deridere  
derigere  
descendere  
deserere  
desiderare  
desinere  
desistere  
despicere

despondere  
despuere  
destinare  
detinere  
devincere  
devocare  
devolvere  
devorare

*di-, dis-*

diffindere  
diffundere  
diffutuere  
digredi  
dilacerare  
diligere  
diluere  
dimittere  
dirigere  
discedere  
discernere  
discerpere  
discruciare  
discupere  
disperire  
dispicere  
displicere  
dissolvere  
distinguere  
divellere  
dividere

*e-, ec-, ex-*

ecfodere  
ecfutuere  
edere  
educare  
educere  
efferre  
efficere  
efflare  
effluere  
effugere  
effundere  
egredi  
epicere  
elevare  
eluere  
emergere

emori  
 emulgere  
 eniti  
 eripere  
 eruere  
 evertere  
 evirare  
 evitare  
 evolvere  
 exagitare  
 exardescere  
 excedere  
 excipere  
 excitare  
 excruciare  
 excutere  
 exercere  
 exesse  
 exigere  
 exire  
 exior  
 expallescere  
 expatrare  
 expedire  
 expellere  
 expendere  
 experiri  
 expetere  
 explere  
 explicare  
 expolire  
 exposcere  
 exprimere  
 expromere  
 exsecare  
 exsequi  
 exsilire  
 exsolvere  
 expectare  
 exspirare  
 exspuere  
 exstare  
 exsternare  
 exsultare  
 exsuperare  
 extenuare  
 exturbare  
 extollere  
 exurere

*in-*

ignoscere  
 imbueri  
 imminere  
 impellere  
 implicare  
 implorare  
 inaurare  
 incandescere  
 incedere  
 incendere  
 incideri  
 incingere  
 incipere  
 incitare  
 incohare  
 incolere  
 increbescere  
 incurvare  
 indicare  
 indicere  
 inducere  
 ineptire  
 inferre  
 inflectere  
 infundere  
 ingenerari  
 ingerere  
 ingredi  
 inhibere  
 injicere  
 inniti  
 instare  
 instituere  
 instruere  
 insultare  
 invenire  
 invidere  
 invisere  
 invocare  
 involare  
 inurere  
 irrigare  
 irrumare

*inter-*

interficere  
 interire

*ob-*

obdurare  
 obesse  
 objurgare  
 oblectare  
 oblitterare  
 oblivisci  
 obloqui  
 obscurare  
 obserare  
 obsidere  
 obstare  
 obstinare  
 obterere  
 obtingere  
 occidere  
 occupare  
 offerre  
 affirmare  
 operire  
 oppetere  
 opplere  
 opponere  
 opprimere  
 ostendere  
 ostentare

*per-*

perambulare  
 percellere  
 percurrere  
 percutere  
 perdepserere  
 perdere  
 perducere  
 perferre  
 perfundere  
 perhibere  
 perire  
 perjerare  
 perlucere  
 permiscere  
 permulcere  
 pernumerare  
 perpeti  
 perscribere  
 persequi  
 persolvere



perspicere  
pertundere  
perurere  
pervenire  
pervigilare  
pervincere  
pervolvere

*por-*

polliceri  
polluo  
porrigere

*prae-*

praecerpere  
praedicare  
praedicere  
praeesse  
praefari  
praeferre  
praegestire  
praeoptare  
praeponere  
praeportare  
praetrepidare  
praevalere  
praevertere

*praeter-*

praeterire

*pro-*

procedere  
procreare  
procumbere  
procurrere  
prodere  
prodesse  
prodire  
proferre  
proficere  
proficisci  
profundere  
progignere  
promittere  
propellere  
proponere

proscindere  
prosequi  
prosilire  
prospectare  
prospicere  
prosternere  
prostitueri  
protendere

*re-*

reboare  
recedere  
recipere  
recolere  
recordari  
recrepare  
recumbere  
recurare  
reddere  
redimere  
redire  
reducere  
referre  
reflagitare  
reflectere  
refringere  
refulgere  
reglutinare  
relegare  
religare  
relinquere  
remittere  
remorari  
remugire  
remunerari  
renidere  
renovare  
reperire  
reponere  
repscere  
requiescere  
requirere  
residere  
resolvere  
resonare  
respectare  
respergere

respondere  
restituere  
restringere  
reticescere  
retinere  
retonare  
retrahere  
revertere  
revincire  
revisere  
revocare

*se-*

secedere  
secubare  
sevocare

*sub-*

subducere  
subire  
sublevare  
substernere  
succendere  
succumbere  
suffigere  
summittere  
supernare  
supponere  
surrepare  
surripere  
suscipere  
suscitare  
suspendere  
suspirare  
sustollere

*super-*

superare  
superfluere  
superimpandere  
superirrigare  
supervahere

*trans-*

tradere  
transferre  
transire

The few isolated peculiarities of Catullus' *syntax* will be found in the Notes.

# INDEX I

## *Nominum et Locorum.*

- |                      |                       |                          |
|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| Achilles, LXIV. 339. | Apheliotae, XXVI. 3.  | Britannias, XLV. 22.     |
| Achivia, LXIV. 367.  | Aquinos, XIV. 18.     | Britannos, XI. 11.       |
| Acme, XLV.           | Arabes, XI. 5.        |                          |
| Adriae, XXXVI. 15.   | Argivae, LXIV. 5.     | Caecilio, XXXV. 2.       |
| Adriatici, IV. 6.    | LXVIII B. 47.         | Caesaris, XI. 10,        |
| Aeaetaeos, LXIV. 3.  | Ariadna, LXIV. 55.    | XCIII. 1.                |
| Aegeus, LXIV. 214.   | Ariadneis, LXVI. 60.  | Callisto, LXVI. 66.      |
| Aegypti, LXVI. 36.   | Arrius, LXXXIV. 2.    | Calvus, XIV. 2, LIII. 3, |
| Aethiopis, LXVI. 52. | Arsinoes, LXVI. 54.   | XCVI. 2.                 |
| Africi, LXI. 206.    | Asia, LXI. 22.        | Canopeis, LXVI. 58.      |
| Aganippe, LXI. 30.   | Asiae, XLVI. 6,       | Castor, IV. 26,          |
| Alfene, XXX.         | LXVI. 36, LXVIII B.   | LXVIII B. 25.            |
| Allius, LXVIII B. 1. | 49.                   | Cecropiam, LXIV. 80,     |
| Alpes, XI. 9.        | Assyrios, LXVI. 12,   | &c.                      |
| Amadryades, LXI. 23. | LXVIII B. 104.        | Celtibär, XXIX. 17.      |
| Amastri, IV. 13.     | Athenis, LXIV. 82.    | Celtiberia, XXIX. 17.    |
| Amathunta, XXXVI.    | Athon, LXVI. 46.      | Chalybum, LXVI. 48.      |
| 14.                  | Attis, LXIII.         | Charybdis, LXIV. 157.    |
| Amathusia, LXVIII B. | Aureli, XI. 1.        | Chiron, LXIV. 280.       |
| 11.                  | Aurora, LXIV. 272.    | Cinna, x. 30, XCV. 1,    |
| Amphitriten, LXIV.   | Aurunculeia, LXI. 86. | CXIII. 1.                |
| 11.                  | Austri, XXVI. 1.      | Cnidum, XXXVI. 13.       |
| Amphitryoniades,     |                       | Comi, XXXV. 4.           |
| LXVIII B. 117.       | Bacchantis, LXIV. 62. | Comini, CVIII. 1.        |
| Ancona, XXXVI. 13.   | Batti, VII. 6.        | Conon, LXVI. 7.          |
| Androgeoneae, LXIV.  | Battiadae, LXV. 16,   | Corneli, I. 3, CII. 4.   |
| 78.                  | CXVI. 2.              | Cornifici, XXXVIII. 1.   |
| Anser (?), LXVIII B. | Bereniceo, LXVI. 8.   | Crannonis, LXIV. 36.     |
| 117.                 | Bithynia, x. 7.       | Cupidines, III. 1,       |
| Antimacho, XCV. 10.  | Bithynos, XXXI. 5.    | XIII. 12, XXXVI. 3.      |
| Antium, XLIV. 11.    | Booten, LXVI. 67.     | Cybele, LXIII.           |
| Aonios, LXI. 28.     | Boreae, XXVI. 2.      |                          |

- Cycladas, IV. 7.  
 Cylleneum, LXVIII B. 69.  
 Cyrenis, VII. 4.  
 Cytore, IV. 13.  
 Cytoria, IV. 11.  
  
 Deliam, XXXIV. 7.  
 Delphi, LXIV. 333.  
 Diae, LXIV. 53, 122.  
 Dianae, XXXIV.  
 Dindymi, XXXV. 14, LXIII. 91.  
 Dindymenae, LXIII. 13.  
 Doris, LXIV. 288.  
 Dyrachium, XXXVI. 15.  
  
 Emathiae, LXIV. 235.  
 Eoa, XI. 3.  
 Erecthi, LXIV. 230.  
 Eretheum, LXIV. 212.  
 Erycina, LXIV. 73.  
 Etruscus, XXXIX. 11.  
 Eumenides, LXIV. 194.  
 Europae, LXVIII B. 49.  
 Eurotae, LXIV. 90.  
  
 Fabullus, XII. 15, XIII. 1, XXVIII. 3, XLVII. 3.  
 Falerni, XXVII. 1.  
 Favoni, XXVI. 2, LXIV. 283.  
 Firmano, CXIV. 1.  
 Formiani, XLIII. 5.  
 Furi, XI. 1, XXVI. 1.  
  
 Gallicum, XI. 11.  
 Gelli, CXVI. 6.  
  
 Hebe, LXVIII B. 76.  
 Helenae, LXVIII B. 47.  
 Heliconii, LXI. 1.  
 Helleponto, LXIV. 359.  
 Hesperus, LXII. 20, LXIV. 330.  
 Hibera, LXIV. 228.  
  
 Hibere, XII. 14.  
 Hiberum, IX. 6.  
 Hortensius, XCV. 3.  
 Hydrochoi, LXVI. 94.  
 Hymen, LXI., LXII.  
 Hymenaeae, LXI., LXII.  
 Hymenaeos, LXIV. 20, 142, LXVI. 11.  
 Hyrcanos, XI. 5.  
  
 Iacchus, LXIV. 252.  
 Idalium, XXXVI. 12, LXIV. 97.  
 Idam, LXIII. 30.  
 Idomeneos, LXIV. 179.  
 Idri, LXIV. 301.  
 Iliacos, LXVIII B. 46.  
 India, XLV. 6.  
 Ionios, LXXXIV. 11.  
 Italorum, I. 5.  
 Ithoni, LXIV. 229.  
 Ityli, LXV. 14.  
  
 Juppiter, I. 7, IV. 20, VII. 5, XXXIV. 6, LXIV. 27, 172, LXVIII B. 100, LXXII. 2.  
  
 Lanuvinus, XXXIX. 12.  
 Larium, XXXV. 4.  
 Latmia, LXVI. 5.  
 Latonia, XXXIV. 5.  
 Laodamia, LXVIII B. 34, 40, 65.  
 Lesbia, v. 1, VII. 2, XLIII. 7, LI. 7, LXXII. 2, LXXV. 5, LXXXVI. 5, LXXXVII. 2, XXII. 1, OVII. 4.  
 Lethaeo, LXV. 5.  
 Libya, XLV. 6.  
 Libyssae, VII. 3.  
 Libystinis, LX. 1.  
 Licini, L. I.  
 Loeridos, LXVI. 54.  
 Lucina, XXXIV. 13.  
 Lycaoniam, LXVI. 66.  
 Lydiae, XXXI. 13.  
 Maenas, LXIII. 69, 23.
- Malia, LXVII B. 14.  
 Manlio, LXI. 16, 222, LXVIII. 11, 30.  
 Marce, XLIX. 2.  
 Mavors, LXIV. 395.  
 Memnonia, LXVI. 52.  
 Mentula, CXIV. 1.  
 Minoe, LXIV. 86.  
 Minois, LXIV. 61, 248.  
 Minotauru, LXIV. 80.  
 Musae, LXVIII. 7, 10, LXV. 3.  
  
 Neptunus, XXXI. 3, LXIV. 2.  
 Neptunia, LXIV. 368.  
 Neptunine, LXIV. 39.  
 Nicaeae, XLVI. 5.  
 Nilus, XI. 8.  
 Nonius, LII. 2.  
 Nysigenis, LXIV. 253.  
  
 Oarion, LXVI. 94.  
 Oetaeos, LXII. 7, LXVIII B. 14.  
 Orcl, III. 14.  
 Ortale, LXV. 2.  
  
 Parcae, LXIV. 307, 384, LXVIII B. 45.  
 Parnasi, LXIV. 391.  
 Peleus, LXIV. 19, 21, 267, 302, 337, 383.  
 Peliaco, LXIV. 1.  
 Pelopis, LXIV. 347.  
 Penelopeo, LXI. 230.  
 Phaethontis, LXIV. 292.  
 Pharsalia, LXIV. 38.  
 Pharsaliam, LXIV. 38.  
 Phasidos, LXIV. 3.  
 Pheneum, LXVIII B. 69.  
 Phoebe, LXIV. 300.  
 Phrygii, XLVI. 4, LXI. 18, LXIII. 2, &c., LXIV. 345.  
 Phryx, LXIII. 22.  
 Phthiotica, LXIV. 36.  
 Piraei, LXIV. 75.

- Pisonis, XLVII. 2.  
 Pollioni, XII. 2.  
 Pollucis, LXVIII B. 25.  
 Polyxenia, LXIV. 369.  
 Pontica, IV. 13.  
 Porci, XLVII. 1.  
 Postumiae, XXVII. 3.  
 Prometheus, LXIV. 295.  
 Propontidā, IV. 9.  
 Protesilaeam, LXVIII B. 34.  
 Provincia, XLIII. 6.  
 Quinti, LXXXII. 1.  
 Quintia, LXXXVI. 1.  
 Quintiliae, XCVI. 6.  
 Ravide, XI. 1.  
 Rhamnusia, LXIV. 396, LXVI. 71, LXVIII B. 37.  
 Rhenum, XI. 11.  
 Rhodum, IV. 8.  
 Rhoeteo, LXV. 7.  
 Romuli, XXXIV. 22.  
 Sabine, XLIV. 1, XXXIX. 10.  
 Saetaba, XII. 14, XXV. 7.  
 Salisubsali, XVII. 6.  
 Sapphica, XXXV. 16.  
 Sarapim, X. 26.  
 Satrachi, XCV. 5.  
 Saturnalibus, XIV. 15.  
 Scamandri, LXIV. 358.  
 Scylla, LX. 2, LXIV. 157.  
 Scyros, LXIV. 36.  
 Septimille, XLV. 13.  
 Septimius, XLV. 1.  
 Sesti, XLIV. 19.  
 Sestianus, XLIV. 10.  
 Silenis, LXIV. 253.  
 Simonideis, XXXVIII. 8.  
 Sirmio, XXXI.  
 Smyrna, XCV.  
 Socraton, XLVII. 1.  
 Stymphalia, LXVIII B. 73.  
 Suffenum, XIV. 19, XXII.  
 Sulla, XIV. 9.  
 Syriam, LXXXIV. 7, XLV. 22.  
 Syrtis, LXIV. 157.  
 Talasio, LXI. 134.  
 Tauro, LXIV. 106.  
 Telemacho, LXI. 229.  
 Tempe, LXIV. 36, 286.  
 Tethys, LXIV. 30, LXVI. 70.  
 Teucro, LXIV. 345.  
 Thalle, XXV. 1.  
 Themis, LXVIII B. 113.  
 Thermopylis, LXVIII B. 14.  
 Theseus, LXIV *passim*.  
 Thessala, LXIV. 268, 281.  
 Thessalia, LXIV. 27, 34.  
 Thetis, LXIV. 20, &c.  
 Thiae, LXVI. 44.  
 Thraciam, IV. 8.  
 Thyadas, LXIV. 392.  
 Thynos, XXV. 7.  
 Thyonianus, XXVII. 7.  
 Tiburs, XXIX. 10, XLIV. 1.  
 Torquatus, LXI. 216.  
 Transpadanus, XXXIX. 13.  
 Tritonis, LXIV. 396.  
 Trivia, XXXIV. 15, LXVI. 5.  
 Troja, LXV. 7, LXVIII B. 48, 50, 59.  
 Troica, LXIV. 346.  
 Trojugenum, LXIV. 356.  
 Tulli, XLIX. 2.  
 Tyrio, LXI. 172.  
 UMBER, XXXIX. 11.  
 Uraniae, LXI. 2.  
 Urios, XXXVI. 12.  
 Vatinus, LII. 3.  
 Vatiniano, XIV. 3, LIII. 2.  
 Venus, LXI. 18, 61, 198, 202, LXVI. 15, XLV. 26, LXVI. 90, XIII. 12, LXXXVI. 6.  
 Veranius, XII. 16, IX. 1, XXVIII. 3.  
 Veraniolum, XII. 17, XLVIII. 3.  
 Veronam, XXXV. 3.  
 Vinia, LXI. 16.  
 Volusi, XXXVI. 1, XCV. 7.  
 Zephyri, XLVI. 3, LXIV. 270.  
 Zephyritis, LXVI. 57.  
 Zmyrna, XCV.



## INDEX II.

### *Notarum.*

abhorret, XXII. 11.  
 abibit, sic, XIV. 16.  
 ablative of quality, LXIV. 50.  
 abrupto = abrepto, LXVIII B. 44.  
 accubans, LXI. 171.  
 accusative, cognate, VII. 9.  
 acino, XXVII. 4.  
 aditum ferens, LXI. 26.  
 ad sensum constr., LXIV. 146.  
 aequales, LXII. 11.  
 aere citatis, LXIII. 18.  
 aestuante animo, LXIII. 47.  
 albus an ater, XCIII. 2.  
 aliquid, I. 4.  
 alite bona, LXI. 19.  
 altera mille, V. 8.  
 amaraci, LXI. 7.  
 amariores calices, XXVII. 2.  
 amicitiae pectus, LXXVIII. 6.  
 amplius horam, XCIX. 3.  
 analytic perfect, XVII. 2.  
 animis mutuis, XLV. 20.  
 antistans, IX. 2.  
 applicans collum, IX. 8.  
 arenae collective, VII. 3.  
 aspirate mispronounced, LXXXIV.  
 at in imprecation, III. 13.  
 at, with ironical objection, LXVI.  
 21.  
 atque, LXV. 24.  
 attraction of case in predication,  
 XLIV. 1.

aucte, LXIV. 26.  
 auctus hymenaeo, LXVI. 11.  
 audit, with infinitive, LXVIII B.  
 70.  
 auricilla, XXV. 2.  
 auspicatorem, XLV. 26.  
 ave atque vale, CL. 10.  
 avertere, LXIV. 4.  
 axulis, XVII. 3.  
  
 barbara, LXIV. 265.  
 beatas, LI. 15.  
 bombos, LXIV. 264.  
 Book, Roman, XXII. 6.  
  
 caelesti numine, LXVI. 7.  
 caesio, XLV. 7.  
 cana saecula, XCV. 6.  
 capsula, LXVIII A. 36.  
 carta, XXII. 6.  
 „ anus, LXVIII B. 6.  
 catagraphos, XXV. 7.  
 cavas, XCV. 5.  
 cavè, L. 18.  
 celebrabant, LXIV. 260.  
 Chalybum, LXVI. 48.  
 chommoda, LXXXIV. 1.  
 coetu, (dat.), LXIV. 386.  
 cognative accusative, VII. 9.  
 collocare, LXI. 188.  
 colorare, XI. 7.  
 columen, LXIV. 27.

columinibus, LXIII. 71.  
 coma Berenices, *mock-heroic*, LXVI.  
 commodā, (*imperat.*), x. 26.  
 commoda, LXVIII A. 21.  
 comparariet, LXI. 60.  
 comparasti, x. 15.  
*comparative = modified positive*, x. 16.  
 concinit, LXV. 13.  
 concubinus, LXI. 130.  
 conjugator, LXI. 44.  
 conscribillent, XXV. 10.  
 conscriptum lacrimis, LXVIII A. 2.  
*constructio ad sensum*, LXIV. 146.  
 contingi, LXIV. 409.  
 continuo, XIV. 14.  
 conturbabimus, v. 10.  
 convenerat, L. 3.  
 corona, LIII. 1.  
 corruerit, LXVIII B. 12.  
 credo, II. 8.  
 culpa, XI. 22.  
 cultricem montibus, LXIV. 301.  
 curiosi, VII. 11.  
 currum, LXIV. 9.  
 curvo calamo, LXIII. 22.

dabis = *dabi*', CXVI. 8.  
 dat = *dedit*, XIV. 9.  
 de, LXVI. 14.  
 decedere, LXIV. 269.  
 decoctoris, XLIII. 6.  
 decurrere, LXIV. 6.  
 de die, XLVII. 6.  
 deditus, LXI. 102.  
 deducta, LXVIII B. 103.  
 delicatos, L. 3.  
 deperit, XXXV. 12.  
 deposivit, XXXIV. 8.  
 deprecor, XCII. 3.  
 deprensa, XXV. 13.  
 desiderio, II. 5.  
 despuas, L. 19.  
 dicetūr, LXII. 4.  
 dissolutio, LXVI. 38.  
 divisimus mentes, aures, LXII. 15.  
 docta, XXXV. 16.

dolet (*active*), LXIII. 73.  
 dulce ridentem, LI. 5.  
 duplex, LXVIII B. 11.  
 duxti, XCL. 9.  
 ebrios, XLV. 11.  
 educat, LXII. 44.  
 egelidus, XLVI. 1.  
 ei, LXXXII. 3.  
 emori, LII. 1.  
 eros, LXVIII B. 35.  
 et (= *what is more*), XVII. 15.  
 etiam, LXIII. 7.  
 explicare, I. 6, LIII. 3.  
 expressa, LXV. 16.  
 expromere, LXIV. 224.  
 exsternavit, LXIV. 72.  
 exsultas, LI. 14.  
 extrema in morte, LXXVI. 18.

fallax (*substant.*), LXIV. 152.  
 famesque mundi, XLVII. 2.  
 fascinare, VII. 12.  
 ferrugo, LXIV. 228.  
 ferus (*substant.*), LXIII. 85.  
 festus luminibus, LXVI. 90.  
 fide, sumus in, XXXIV. 1.  
 filo hesterno, LXIV. 379.  
 flammeum, LXI. 8.  
 flexo animo, LXIV. 331.  
 fluentisono, LXIV. 53.  
*fragments attached to other poems*, II. 13.  
 frequentant, LXIV. 30.  
 frigus, XLIV. 20.  
 fuere, IV. 25.  
 funesta, LXIV. 247.  
 fures, LXII. 37.  
 furta, LXVIII B. 96.

*genitive of quality*, XII. 8.  
 gestis, LI. 15.  
*Grecism*, IV. 1, App. II., Quaest. I.  
 gravis, LXVIII B. 22.  
 habere (*to wear*), XXV. 8.  
 haec = *hae*, LXIV. 321.  
 hinsidias, LXXXIV. 2.

hiulcat, LXVIII B. 22.  
hoc studium, LXVIII A. 19.  
hodie atque heri, LXI. 137.  
*hypallage*, XXXI. 13.

ilia rumpens, XI. 20.  
imbuise, IV. 17.  
immemor, XXX. 1.  
immineat, LXI. 173.  
impensius, LXXII. 5.  
*imperative with indicative*, CII. 4.  
impiorum, XIV. 7.  
impotentia, IV. 18.  
in, LXIV. 99, LXI. 101.  
incola litoribus, LXVI. 58.  
indistinctis, LXIV. 284.  
infelicibus, XXXVI. 8.  
inger, XXVII. 2.  
initia, LXIII. 9.  
insolenter, XXV. 12.  
integri, XXXIV. 2.  
inusta, XXV. 11.

jam . . . jam, LXVIII B. 25.  
jamjam, LXII. 55.  
juerint, LXVI. 18.  
juxtere, LXII. 17.  
Juppiter secundus, IV. 19.  
juxtā, LXVI. 64.

laboriosus, I. 7.  
Larium (*adj.*), XXXV. 4.  
laserpiciferis, VII. 4.  
lauta, XLVII. 5.  
liber, XXII. 6.  
litoralibus, IV. 22.  
longinquo, LXIV. 346.  
lora, XXII. 6.  
ludi milia, LXI. 210.  
luminibus festis, LXVI. 90.  
lupae, XCIX. 10.  
lustravit, LXIII. 40.  
lusi, LXVIII A. 17, L. 2.  
luxti, LXVI. 21.  
lymphata, LXIV. 255.

magis = *potius*, LXVIII A. 30.  
magistrae, XXVII. 3.  
male, X. 33.

malus (*substant.*), LXIV. 176.  
manē (*imperat.*), X. 27.  
mantica, XXII. 21.  
manus, in, XXI. 56.  
*Marriage, Roman*, LXI.  
mea totidem sunt, XCII. 3.  
medulla, XXXV. 15.  
medullula, XXV. 2.  
membranae, XXII. 6.  
mens animi, LXV. 4.  
meros amores, XIII. 9.  
milibus trecentis, IX. 2.  
misella, XXXV. 14.  
miseriter, LXIII. 49.  
*misplacement of verb*, XLIV. 9.  
misti, XIV. 14.  
modō (*in hiat.*), CXIV. 6.  
modum, in, LXI. 38.  
monumenta, XCV. 9.  
morte, in extrema, LXXVII. 18.  
mulcent, LXII. 44.  
multivola, LXVIII B. 88.  
munere, LXI. 234.  
mutat (*intr.*), XXII. 11.  
mutua reddens, L. 6.  
mutuis animis, XLV. 20.

nam *transitional*, LXVIII A. 33.  
nec, XXX. 4.  
necfunera, LXIV. 84.  
Neptunine, ,, 29.  
nigro, LXVIII B. 93.  
nitier, LXI. 68.  
nota, de meliore, LXVIII A. 28.  
notha, LIII. 27, XXXIV. 15.  
novissime, IV. 24, LX. 4.  
numine, LXVI. 7, LXIV. 135.  
LXXVI. 3.  
nuntia (*neu. pl.*), LXIII. 75.  
nutricum tenuis, LXIV. 18.

obierim, LXIII. 62.  
ocelle, L. 1.  
odio Vatiniano, XIV. 3.  
offirmas, LXXVI. 11.  
olei, LXIII. 64.  
omne genus, CXVI. 3.  
omnia, LXXV. 4.  
omnibus, LXI. 223.



opera tua, III. 17.  
opposita est, XXVI. 2.

palimpsesto, XXII. 5.  
par, LXI. 63.  
pars mei, LXIII. 69.  
parte ex mea, LXXXVII. 4.  
parthenice, LXI. 194.  
pater = *Jupiter*, LXIV. 21.  
patronus, XLIX. 7.  
pectus amicitiae, LXXVIII. 6.  
pedem malum, XIV. 22.  
perducere, CIX. 5.  
*perfect*, *analytic*, XVII. 2.  
perire, XLV. 5.  
perlucens, LXVIII. 17.  
perscripta, XXII. 5.  
pervenias in ora, XL. 5.  
pervincendum, LXXVI. 15.  
petitorem, XLIV. 11.  
*plural*, *generalising force*, XLV. 22.

potens, XXXIV. 15.  
pote = *possit*, XVII. 24.  
potui, quod, LXVIII. 109.  
praesto, LXIV. 138.  
proca, LXI. 103.  
progenies Thiae, LXVI. 43.  
promisti, CX. 3.  
*proper names transposed*, I. 30.  
proscidit, LXIV. 11.  
pulvinar, LXIV. 48.  
pumex, XXII. 6.  
pura vestis LXVIII. 15.  
puriter, XXXIX. 14, LXXVI. 19.

quae = *siqua*, LXI. 71.  
*quality*, *genitive of*, XII. 8.  
quam = *quam si*, I. 27.  
quamvis *with adjective*, XII. 4.  
quemne, LXIV. 181.  
que, *out of place*, XXXI. 13.  
qui = *quis*? XLV. 5.  
quid est? LII. 1.  
quid libet, XXXVIII. 7.  
quid tum? LXII. 40.  
quisquam (*with 2nd pers.*)  
LXXIII. 1.  
quod potui, LXXXVIII. 109.

rapidi solis, LXVI. 3.  
rapis, LXI. 3.  
reboant, LXIII. 21.  
recepso, XLIV. 18.  
recessit, LXIV. 44.  
recoluit *sua facta*, LXIII. 45.  
reddens mutua, L. 6.  
redivivis, XVII. 3.  
reglutina, XXV. 9.  
*relative in interrogation*, LXIV. 180.  
remunerabor, XIV. 20.  
reponat, L. 20.  
requirere secum, LXII. 12.  
respectet, XI. 21.  
*Roman marriage*, LXI.  
ruris pleni, XXXVI. 19.

sacra sancta, LXIII. 24.  
sacro sanguine LXVIII. 35.  
saecula cana, XCV. 6.  
salaputium, LIII. 5.  
saltus, CXIV. 1.  
*Sappho imitated*, XI.  
*Sappho translated*, LI.  
scabies famesque mundi, XLV. 2.

scurra, XXII. 12.  
sectam, LXIII. 15.  
secunda centum, V. 8.  
si = *simul atque*, XIV. 17.  
sic (*in prayer*), XVII. 5.  
sinistra, XII. 1.  
solea, XVII. 24.  
soluit, II. 13.  
solvere vincla, LXIV. 368.  
sordebant, LXI. 136.  
squalida, LXIV. 43.  
stare, LXI. 93.  
sterilis vir, LXIII. 69.  
sternuit approbationem, XLV. 10.  
stirpe vincier, LXI. 8.  
stringere, LXVI. 50.  
struma, LII. 2.  
studium hoc, LXVIII. 19.  
stultorum, LXVIII. 97.  
*sneezing*, XLV.  
suaveolentis, LXI. 7.

subducat numerum, LXI. 208.  
 sublimis, LXVIII B. 9.  
 subrepsti, LXXVII. 3.  
 succendit, LXIV. 105.  
 suopte, LI. 10.

tacet, VII. 7.

Talasio, LXI. 134.

tantus, LXVI. 31.

tardet, LXI. 81.

tardipedi, XXXV. 7.

templa, LXIV. 72.

tenere, LXXII. 2.

tenero, XXXV. 1.

tepefaciet, LXIV. 361.

tepefactat, LXVIII A. 29.

tepida, LXIII. 65.

thiasus, LXIII. 28.

thyrsus, LXIV. 256.

tintinant, LI. 11.

totidem mea, XCII. 3.

totum, XIII. 11.

*transposition of proper names,*  
 X. 30.

tripudiis, LXIII. 26.

tristi, LXVI. 30.

truculenta pelagi, LXIII. 17.

tubam, LXIII. 9.

tum jam, LXIV. 144.

turbine, LXIV. 315.

tympanum, LXIII. 21.

typanum, LXIII. 8.

umbilici, XXII. 6.

uni = *unius*, XVII. 17.

unigena, LXIV. 301, LXVI. 53.

unum beatiorum, X. 16.

unus caprimulgus, XXII. 10.

uritur, LXI. 177.

usque, *with prep.*, IV. 24.

ut, *of command*, LXVI. 48.

ut = *ubi*, XI. 3.

vacuus, LXIV. 289.

vae misera, LXIV. 197.

vago malo, LXIV. 226.

variata, LXIV. 51.

vegetis, LXIII. 41.

vemens, L. 21.

venena, XIV. 19.

*verbal noun, construction,*  
 XXXIX. 9.

vesano, VII. 10.

vester = *tuus*, XXXIX. 20.

vestis pura, LXVIII A. 15.

vestigia, LXIV. 163.

vestrum = *tuum*, LXVIII B. 111.

vicem, LXIV. 70.

videtur, si, LXI. 97.

vidua, LXII. 53.

vincier stirpe, LXI. 63.

vincla solvere, LXIV. 368.

viro, sine, LXIII. 6.

visere, LXII. 9.

vivamus, V. 1.

vivat valeatque, XI. 17.

*vocative in predication*, XLIV. 1.

volturium, LXVIII B. 79.

vorabit viam, XXIV. 7.

Zephyritis, LXVI. 57.

zona, II. 13.



*December 1879.*

**A CATALOGUE**  
OF  
**EDUCATIONAL BOOKS,**  
PUBLISHED BY  
**MACMILLAN AND CO.,**  
**BEDFORD STREET, STRAND, LONDON.**

---

**ELEMENTARY CLASSICS.**

UNDER the above title it is proposed to issue a Series of CLASSICAL READING BOOKS, selected from the best Greek and Latin authors, with short introductions, and full elementary Notes at the end, designed for the use of the Lower Forms of Public Schools, of Private Preparatory Schools, of Candidates for Junior Local Examinations, and of beginners generally.

A primary object of the Series will be to impart knowledge in a way both interesting and sound, that the students who use the books may really be attracted by the information given in the Notes, and may therefore go on into higher walks of learning with genuine zeal, feeling confident that they have a solid basis in the knowledge already acquired. With this object an endeavour will be made to illustrate each author from all the various points of view that have been brought out by modern learning. The attention of students will not be confined to mere questions of grammar, but, where feasible, the results of philological and archæological research will be insinuated, and points of historical and literary interest brought out.

Cheapness, so far as is consistent with real excellence, being an essential feature, each volume, containing about 120 pages, 18mo, will be issued at Eighteenpence.

30,000. 12. 79.

*a*

The following are already in a more or less advanced state of preparation :— .

**VIRGIL. THE FIFTH ÆNEID. THE FUNERAL GAMES.**

Edited by Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. [Ready.]

**HORACE. THE FIRST BOOK OF THE ODES.**

Edited by T. E. PAGE, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at the Charterhouse. [Ready.]

**OVID. SELECTIONS.**

Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., late Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Eton. [Ready.]

**CÆSAR. THE SECOND AND THIRD CAMPAIGNS OF THE GALLIC WAR.**

Edited by W. G. RUTHERFORD, B.A., Balliol College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at St. Paul's School. [Ready.]

**THUCYDIDES, Book IV. Ch. 1-4 THE CAPTURE OF SPHACTERIA.**

Edited by C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical Lecturer and late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. [Ready.]

**HERODOTUS. Selections from Books VII. and VIII.**

*THE EXPEDITION OF XERXES.* Edited by A. H. COOKE, B.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. [Ready.]

**THE GREEK ELEGIAC POETS.**

Selected and Edited by Rev. HERBERT KYNASTON, M.A., Principal of Cheltenham College, and formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. [In preparation.]

**HOMER'S ILIAD. Book XVIII. THE ARMS OF ACHILLES.**

Edited by S. R. JAMES, B.A., Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Eton. [In preparation.]

**LIVY. SCENES FROM THE HANNIBALIAN WAR**

Selected and Edited by G. C. MACAULAY, B.A., Assistant-Master at Rugby, formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [In preparation.]

**VIRGIL.** *THE SECOND GEORGIC.* Edited by J. H. SKRINE, M.A., Fellow of Merton College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at Uppingham. [In preparation.]

**LIVY.** *THE LAST TWO KINGS OF MACEDON. SCENES FROM THE LAST DECADE OF LIVY.* Selected and Edited by F. H. RAWLINS, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Eton. [In preparation.]

**HORACE.** *SELECTIONS FROM THE EPISTLES AND SATIRES.* Edited by Rev. W. J. V. BAKER, B.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Marlborough. [In preparation.]

**CÆSAR.** *SCENES FROM THE FIFTH AND SIXTH BOOKS OF THE GALLIC WAR.* Selected and Edited by C. COLBECK, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Harrow. [In preparation.]

---

## MACMILLAN'S CLASSICAL SERIES FOR COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.

Being select portions of Greek and Latin authors, edited with Introductions and Notes at the end, by eminent scholars. The series is designed to supply first rate textbooks for the higher forms of Schools, having in view also the needs of Candidates for public examinations at the Universities and elsewhere. With this object the editors have endeavoured to make the books as complete as possible, passing over no difficulties in the text, whether of construction or of allusion, and adding such information on points of Grammar and Philology as will lead students on in the paths of sound scholarship. Due attention moreover is paid to the different authors, in their relation to literature, and as throwing light upon ancient history, with the view of encouraging not only an accurate examination of the letter, but also a liberal and intelligent study of the spirit of the masters of Classical Literature.

The books are clearly printed in fcap. 8vo, and uniformly bound in neat red cloth.

The following volumes are ready :—

**ÆSCHYLUS—PERSÆ.** Edited by A. O. PRICKARD, M.A.,  
Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford. With Map. 3s. 6d.

**CATULLUS—SELECT POEMS.** Edited by F. P. SIMPSON,  
late Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford. 4s. 6d.

**CICERO—THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION.** From  
the German of Karl Halm. Edited, with Corrections and  
Additions, by JOHN E. B. MAYOR, Professor of Latin in the  
University of Cambridge, and Fellow and Classical Lecturer at  
St. John's College. New edition, revised. 5s.

**THE CATILINE ORATIONS.** From the German of Karl  
Halm. Edited, with Additions, by A. S. WILKINS, M.A.,  
Professor of Latin at the Owens College, Manchester. New  
edition. 3s. 6d.

**THE ACADEMICA.** Edited by JAMES REID, M.A.,  
Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. 4s. 6d.

**PRO LEGE MANILIA.** With Introduction and Notes after  
HALM by Prof. A. S. WILKINS, M.A. 3s. 6d.

**DEMOSTHENES—THE ORATION ON THE CROWN.**  
Edited by B. DRAKE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College,  
Cambridge.

*[Sixth and revised edition in preparation.]*

**HOMER'S ODYSSEY—THE NARRATIVE OF ODYS-  
SEUS, Books IX.—XII.** Edited by JOHN E. B. MAYOR,  
M.A. Part I. 3s. *[To be completed shortly.]*

**JUVENAL—SELECT SATIRES.** Edited by JOHN E. B.  
MAYOR, Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and  
Professor of Latin. Satires X. and XI. 3s. Satires XII.—  
XVI. 3s. 6d.

**LIVY—HANNIBAL'S FIRST CAMPAIGN IN ITALY,  
Books XXI. and XXII.** Edited by the Rev. W. W.  
CAPES, Reader in Ancient History at Oxford. With 3  
Maps. 5s.

**OVID—HEROIDUM EPISTULÆ XIII.** Edited by E. S.  
SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 4s. 6d.

**SALLUST—CATILINE and JUGURTHA.** Edited by C. MERIVALE, B.D. New edition, carefully revised and enlarged. 4s. 6d. Or separately 2s. 6d. each.

**TACITUS—AGRICOLA and GERMANIA.** Edited by A. J. CHURCH, M.A. and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. Translators of Tacitus. New edition. 3s. 6d. Or separately 2s. each.

**THE ANNALS, Book VI.** By the same Editors. 2s. 6d.

**TERENCE—HAUTON TIMORUMENOS.** Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton College. 3s. With Translation, 4s. 6d.

**TERENCE—PHORMIO.** Edited by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, B.A. 4s. 6d.

**THUCYDIDES—THE SICILIAN EXPEDITION, Books VI. and VII.** Edited by the Rev. PERCIVAL FROST, M.A., Late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. New edition, revised and enlarged, with Map. 5s.

**XENOPHON—HELLENICA, Books I. and II.** Edited by H. HAILSTONE, B.A., late Scholar of Peterhouse, Cambridge. With Map. 4s. 6d.

**XENOPHON—CYROPÆDIA, Books VII. and VIII.** Edited by Prof. ALFRED GOODWIN, M.A., Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford. [Immediately.]

*The following are in preparation :—*

**ÆSCHYLUS—SEPTEM CONTRA THEBAS.** Edited by A. O. PRICKARD, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford.

**ÆSCHINES—IN CTESIPHONTEM.** Edited by Rev. T. GWATKIN, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. [In the Press.]

**CICERO—PRO ROSCIO AMERINO.** From the German of KARL HALM. Edited by E. H. DONKIN, M.A., late Scholar of Lincoln College, Oxford, Assistant Master at Uppingham. [Very shortly.]

**DEMOSTHENES—FIRST PHILIPPIC.** Edited by Rev. T. GWATKIN, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.



**EURIPIDES—SELECT PLAYS**, by various Editors.

**ALCESTIS.** Edited by J. E. C. WELLDON, B.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College, Cambridge.

**BACCHAE.** Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton College.

**HIPPOLYTUS.** Edited by Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Dublin.

**MEDEA.** Edited by A. W. VERRALL, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge.

**PHOENISSÆ.** Edited by OSCAR WILDE, B.A., Magdalen College, Oxford.

**HERODOTUS—THE INVASION OF GREECE BY XERXES.**

**Books VII. and VIII.** Edited by THOMAS CASE, M.A., formerly Fellow of Brasenose College, Oxford.

**HOMER'S ILIAD—THE STORY OF ACHILLES.** Edited by the late J. H. PRATT, M.A., and WALTER LEAF, M.A., Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge.

**HOMER'S ODYSSEY—Books XXI.—XXIV.** Edited by S. G. HAMILTON, B.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford.

**LIVY—Books XXIII. and XXIV.** Edited by Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A.

**LYSIAS—SELECT ORATIONS.** Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton College.

**MARTIAL—SELECT EPIGRAMS.** Edited by Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A., Head-Master of St. Peter's School, York.  
[In the Press.]

**OVID—FASTI.** Edited by G. H. HALLAM, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Harrow.

**PLATO—FOUR DIALOGUES ON THE TRIAL AND DEATH OF SOCRATES, viz., EUTHYPHRO, APOLOGY, CRITO, AND PHÆDO.** Edited by C. W. MOULE, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.

**PLAUTUS—CAPTIVI.** Edited by R. Y. TYRRELL, M.A., Fellow and Professor of Latin in Trinity College, Dublin.

**PROPERTIUS—SELECT POEMS.** Edited by J. P. POSTGATE, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.  
[In the Press.]

**SUETONIUS—LIVES OF THE ROMAN EMPERORS.**

Selected and Edited by H. F. G. BRAMWELL, B.A., Junior Student of Christ Church, Oxford.

**TACITUS—THE HISTORY. Books I. and II.** Edited by C. E. GRAVES, M.A.

**THUCYDIDES—Books I. and II.** Edited by H. BROADBENT, M.A., Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at Eton College.

**THUCYDIDES—Books IV. and V.** Edited by Rev. C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical Lecturer, and late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

**VIRGIL—ÆNEID, II. and III.** The Narrative of Æneas. Edited by E. W. HOWSON, B.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.

**XENOPHON—MEMORABILIA.** Edited by A. R. CLUER, B.A., Balliol College, Oxford. [*In the Press.*]

*Other volumes will follow.*

## CLASSICAL.

**ÆSCHYLUS—THE EUMENIDES.** The Greek Text, with Introduction, English Notes, and Verse Translation. By BERNARD DRAKE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**THE ORESTEIAN TRILOGY.** Edited with Introduction and Notes, by A. O. PRICKARD, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]

**ARISTOTLE—AN INTRODUCTION TO ARISTOTLE'S RHETORIC.** With Analysis, Notes and Appendices. By E. M. COPE, Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, 8vo. 14s.

**ARISTOTLE ON FALLACIES; OR, THE SOPHISTICAL ELENCHI.** With Translation and Notes by E. POSTE, M.A. Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**THE POLITICS.** Translated by J. E. C. WELLDON, B.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]

**ARISTOPHANES—THE BIRDS.** Translated into English Verse, with Introduction, Notes, and Appendices, by B. H. KENNEDY, D.D., Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 6s. Help-Notes to the same, for the use of Students. 1s. 6d.

**BELCHER—SHORT EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION AND EXAMINATION PAPERS IN LATIN GRAMMAR,** to which is prefixed a Chapter on Analysis of Sentences. By the Rev. H. BELCHER, M.A., Assistant Master in King's College School, London. New Edition. 18mo. 1s. 6d. Key, 1s. 6d.

*SHORT EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION. PART II.,* On the Syntax of Sentences, with an Appendix including, *EXERCISES IN LATIN IDIOMS*, &c. 18mo. 2s.

**BLACKIE—GREEK AND ENGLISH DIALOGUES FOR USE IN SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES.** By JOHN STUART BLACKIE, Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**CICERO—THE ACADEMICA.** The Text revised and explained by JAMES REID, M.A., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. New Edition. With Translation. 8vo. [In December.

*SELECT LETTERS.*—After the Edition of ALBERT WATSON, M.A. Translated by G. E. JEANS, M.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at Haileybury. 8vo. [In the Press.

**CLASSICAL WRITERS.** Edited by J. R. GREEN, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. each.

A Series of small volumes upon some of the principal classical writers, whose works form subjects of study in our Schools. The main object of the Series is Educational, care being taken to impart information in a systematic and thorough way, while an intelligent interest in the writers and their works is sought to be aroused by a clear and attractive style of treatment.

**CLASSICAL WRITERS** *Continued—*

<i>ÆSCHYLUS.</i>	By J. A. SYMONDS.	[ <i>In preparation.</i> ]
<i>CICERO.</i>	By Professor A. S. WILKINS.	[ <i>In preparation.</i> ]
<i>DEMOSTHENES.</i>	By S. H. BUTCHER, M.A.	[ <i>In preparation.</i> ]
<i>EURIPIDES.</i>	By Professor J. P. MAHAFFY.	[ <i>Ready.</i> ]
<i>HORACE.</i>	By T. H. WARD, M.A.	[ <i>In preparation.</i> ]
<i>LIVY.</i>	By Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A.	[ <i>Ready.</i> ]
<i>SOPHOCLES.</i>	By Prof. LEWIS CAMPBELL.	[ <i>Ready.</i> ]
<i>VERGIL.</i>	By Professor H. NETTLESHIP.	[ <i>Ready.</i> ]

*Others to follow.*

**ELLIS—PRACTICAL HINTS ON THE QUANTITATIVE PRONUNCIATION OF LATIN**, for the use of Classical Teachers and Linguists. By A. J. ELLIS, B.A., F.R.S. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**EURIPIDES—MEDEA.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. W. VERRALL, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]

**GEDDES—THE PROBLEM OF THE HOMERIC POEMS.** By W. D. GEDDES, Professor of Greek in the University of Aberdeen. 8vo. 14s.

**GLADSTONE—Works** by the Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P. *JUVENTUS MUNDI*; or, Gods and Men of the Heroic Age. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

*THE TIME AND PLACE OF HOMER.* Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*A PRIMER OF HOMER.* 18mo. 1s.

**GOODWIN—Works** by W. W. GOODWIN, Professor of Greek in Harvard University, U.S.A.

*SYNTAX OF THE MOODS AND TENSES OF THE GREEK VERB.* New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*AN ELEMENTARY GREEK GRAMMAR.* New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"It is the best Greek Grammar of its size in the English language."—*Athenæum.*

**GREENWOOD—THE ELEMENTS OF GREEK GRAMMAR**, including Accidence, Irregular Verbs, and Principles of Derivation and Composition; adapted to the System of Crude Forms. By J. G. GREENWOOD, Principal of Owens College, Manchester. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s. 6d.

**HERODOTUS, Books I.—III.—THE EMPIRES OF THE EAST**. Edited, with Notes and Introductions, by A. H. SAYCE, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford, and Deputy-Professor of Comparative Philology. 8vo.

[In preparation.]

**SCENES FROM HERODOTUS**. Translated, with Introduction, by OSCAR WILDE, B.A., Magdalen College, Oxford. Crown 8vo.

[In preparation.]

**HODGSON—MYTHOLOGY FOR LATIN VERSIFICATION**. A brief Sketch of the Fables of the Ancients, prepared to be rendered into Latin Verse for Schools. By F. HODGSON, B.D., late Provost of Eton. New Edition, revised by F. C. HODGSON, M.A. 18mo. 3s.

**HOMER—THE ODYSSEY**. Done into English by S. H. BUTCHER, M.A., Fellow of University College, Oxford, and ANDREW LANG, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**THE ILIAD**. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by WALTER LEAF, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

[In preparation.]

**HOMERIC DICTIONARY**. For Use in Schools and Colleges. Translated from the German of Dr. G. Autenreith, with Additions and Corrections by R. P. KEEP, Ph.D. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**HORACE—THE WORKS OF HORACE**, rendered into English Prose, with Introductions, Running Analysis, and Notes, by J. LONSDALE, M.A., and S. LEE, M.A. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**THE ODES OF HORACE IN A METRICAL PARAPHRASE**. By R. M. HOVENDEN. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s.

**HORACE'S LIFE AND CHARACTER**. An Epitome of his Satires and Epistles. By R. M. HOVENDEN. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**HORACE**—*WORD FOR WORD FROM HORACE.* The Odes literally Versified. [By W. T. THORNTON, C.B. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**JACKSON**—*FIRST STEPS TO GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION.* By BLOMFIELD JACKSON, M.A. Assistant-Master in King's College School, London. New Edition revised and enlarged. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

*SEQUEL TO THE ABOVE, CONSISTING OF PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION, EXAMINATION PAPERS IN GRAMMAR AND COMPOSITION, &c.* 18mo. [In preparation.

**JACKSON**—*A MANUAL OF GREEK PHILOSOPHY.* By HENRY JACKSON, M.A., Fellow and Prælector in Ancient Philosophy, Trinity College, Cambridge. [In preparation.

**JEBB**—Works by R. C. JEBB, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow.

*THE ATTIC ORATORS FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAEOS.* 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

*SELECTIONS FROM THE ATTIC ORATORS BEFORE DEMOSTHENES.* Edited, with English Notes. Being a companion volume to the preceding work. 8vo. [In October.

*THE CHARACTERS OF THEOPHRASTUS.* Translated from a revised Text, with Introduction and Notes. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*A PRIMER OF GREEK LITERATURE.* 18mo. 1s.

*A HISTORY OF GREEK LITERATURE.* Crown 8vo. [In preparation.

**JUVENAL**—*THIRTEEN SATIRES OF JUVENAL.* With a Commentary. By JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Kennedy Professor of Latin at Cambridge. Vol. I. Second Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d. Vol. II. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**KIEPERT**—*CLASS-BOOK OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY,* Translated from the German of Dr. HEINRICH KIEPERT. [In preparation.

**KYNASTON**—*EXERCISES IN 'THE COMPOSITION OF GREEK IAMBIC VERSE BY TRANSLATION FROM ENGLISH DRAMATISTS.* By Rev. H. KYNASTON, M.A., Principal of Cheltenham College. Extra Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**LIVY, Books XXI.—XXV.** Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. [*In preparation.*]

**LLOYD**—*THE AGE OF PERICLES.* A History of the Politics and Arts of Greece from the Persian to the Peloponnesian War. By WILLIAM WATKISS LLOYD. 2 vols. 8vo. 21s.

**MACMILLAN**—*FIRST LATIN GRAMMAR.* By M. C. MACMILLAN, M.A., late Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge, Assistant Master in St. Paul's School. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

**MAHAFFY**—Works by J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., Professor of Ancient History in Trinity College, Dublin.

*SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE*; from Homer to Menander. Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 9s.

*RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE.* With Illustrations. Second Edition. With Map. Crown 8vo 10s. 6d.

*A PRIMER OF GREEK ANTIQUITIES.* With Illustrations. 18mo. 1s.

*EURIPIDES.* 18mo. 1s. 6d.

**MARSHALL**—*A TABLE OF IRREGULAR GREEK VERBS*, classified according to the arrangement of Curtius' Greek Grammar. By J. M. MARSHALL, M.A., one of the Masters in Clifton College. 8vo. cloth. New Edition. 1s.

**MAYOR (JOHN E. B.)**—*FIRST GREEK READER.* Edited after KARL HALM, with Corrections and large Additions by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow and Classical Lecturer of St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition. revised. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*BIBLIOGRAPHICAL CLUE TO LATIN LITERATURE.* Edited after HÜBNER, with large Additions by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**MAYOR (JOSEPH B.)—GREEK FOR BEGINNERS.** By the Rev. J. B. MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature in King's College, London. Part I., with Vocabulary, 1s. 6d. Parts II. and III., with Vocabulary and Index, 3s. 6d. complete in one Vol. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth. 4s. 6d.

**NIXON—PARALLEL EXTRACTS** arranged for translation into English and Latin, with Notes on Idioms. By J. E. NIXON, M.A., Classical Lecturer, King's College, London. Part I.—Historical and Epistolary. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*A FEW NOTES ON LATIN RHETORIC.* With Tables and Illustrations. By J. E. NIXON, M.A. Crown 8vo. 2s.

**PEILE (JOHN, M.A.)—AN INTRODUCTION TO GREEK AND LATIN ETYMOLOGY.** By JOHN PEILE, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Christ's College, Cambridge, formerly Teacher of Sanskrit in the University of Cambridge. Third and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

*A PRIMER OF PHILOLOGY.* 18mo. 1s. By the same Author.

**PINDAR—THE EXTANT ODES OF PINDAR.** Translated into English, with an Introduction and short Notes, by ERNEST MYERS, M.A., Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**PLATO—THE REPUBLIC OF PLATO.** Translated into English, with an Analysis and Notes, by J. LL. DAVIES, M.A., and D. J. VAUGHAN, M.A. New Edition, with Vignette Portraits of Plato and Socrates, engraved by JEENS from an Antique Gem. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

*PHILEBUS.* Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by HENRY JACKSON, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. [In preparation.]

**EUTHYPHRO, APOLOGY, CRITO, and PHAEDO.** Translated by F. J. CHURCH. [In preparation.]

**PLAUTUS—THE MOSTELLARIA OF PLAUTUS.** With Notes, Prolegomena, and Excursus. By WILLIAM RAMSAY, M.A., formerly Professor of Humanity in the University of Glasgow. Edited by Professor GEORGE G. RAMSAY, M.A., of the University of Glasgow. 8vo. 14s.



**POTTS (A. W., M.A.)**—Works by ALEXANDER W. POTTS, M.A., LL.D., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Head Master of the Fettes College, Edinburgh.

*HINTS TOWARDS LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION.* New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s.

*PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO LATIN PROSE.* Edited with Notes and References to the above. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s.

*KEY TO THE ABOVE.* For the use of Teachers.

[*In the Press.*]

*EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE.* With Introduction, Notes, &c., for the Middle Forms of Schools. Extra fcap. 8vo.

[*In preparation.*]

**ROBY**—*A GRAMMAR OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE*, from Plautus to Suetonius. By H. J. ROBY, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. In Two Parts. Third Edition. Part I. containing :—Book I. Sounds. Book II. Inflexions. Book III. Word-formation. Appendices. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d. Part II.—Syntax, Prepositions, &c. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"Marked by the clear and practised insight of a master in his art. A book that would do honour to any country."—*ATHENÆUM*.

*SCHOOL LATIN GRAMMAR.* By the same Author.

[*In December.*]

**RUSH**—*SYNTHETIC LATIN DELECTUS.* A First Latin Construing Book arranged on the Principles of Grammatical Analysis. With Notes and Vocabulary. By E. RUSH, B.A. With Preface by the Rev. W. F. MOULTON, M.A., D.D. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s.

**RUST**—*FIRST STEPS TO LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION.* By the Rev. G. RUST, M.A. of Pembroke College, Oxford, Master of the Lower School, King's College, London. New Edition. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

**RUTHERFORD**—*A FIRST GREEK GRAMMAR.* By W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., Assistant Master in St. Paul's School, London. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s.

—*A PRIMER OF LATIN LITERATURE.* By of. J. R. SEELEY.

[*In preparation.*]

**SHUCKBURGH—A LATIN READER.** By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton College.

[*In preparation.*]

**SIMPSON—PROGRESSIVE EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION.** Founded on Passages selected from Cicero, Livy, &c. By F. P. SIMPSON, of Balliol College, Oxford.

[*In preparation.*]

**TACITUS—COMPLETE WORKS TRANSLATED.** By A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A.

*THE HISTORY.* With Notes and a Map. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

*THE ANNALS.* With Notes and Maps. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

*THE AGRICOLA AND GERMANY, WITH THE DIALOGUE ON ORATORY.* With Maps and Notes. New and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**THEOCRITUS, MOSCHUS and BION.** Translated by ANDREW LANG, M.A. Crown 8vo.

[*In preparation.*]

**THEOPHRASTUS—THE CHARACTERS OF THEOPHRASTUS.** An English Translation from a Revised Text. With Introduction and Notes. By R. C. JEBB, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**THRING—Works by the Rev. E. THRING, M.A., Head-Master of Uppingham School.**

*A LATIN GRADUAL.* A First Latin Construing Book for Beginners. New Edition, enlarged, with Coloured Sentence Maps. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

*A MANUAL OF MOOD CONSTRUCTIONS.* Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

*A CONSTRUING BOOK.* Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**THUCYDIDES, Book IV.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. T. BARTON, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Pembroke College, and A. S. CHAVASSE, M.A., B.C.L., Fellow and Tutor of University College, Oxford. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]

**VIRGIL**—*THE WORKS OF VIRGIL RENDERED INTO ENGLISH PROSE*, with Notes, Introductions, Running Analysis, and an Index, by JAMES LONSDALE, M.A., and SAMUEL LEE, M.A. New Edition. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d. gilt edges, 4s. 6d.

**WHITE**—*FIRST LESSONS IN GREEK*. Adapted to Goodwin's Greek Grammar. By JOHN WILLIAMS WHITE, Ph.D., Assistant-Prof. of Greek in Harvard University. Crown 8vo. *[In preparation.]*

**WILKINS**—*A PRIMER OF ROMAN ANTIQUITIES*. By A. S. WILKINS, M.A., Professor of Latin in the Owens College, Manchester. With Illustrations. 18mo. 1s. *CICERO*. (Classical Writers.) *[In preparation.]*

**WRIGHT**—Works by J. WRIGHT, M.A., late Head Master of Sutton Coldfield School.

*HELLENICA; OR, A HISTORY OF GREECE IN GREEK*, as related by Diodorus and Thucydides; being a First Greek Reading Book, with explanatory Notes, Critical and Historical. New Edition with a Vocabulary. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*A HELP TO LATIN GRAMMAR*; or, The Form and Use of Words in Latin, with Progressive Exercises. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*THE SEVEN KINGS OF ROME*. An Easy Narrative, abridged from the First Book of Livy by the omission of Difficult Passages; being a First Latin Reading Book, with Grammatical Notes and Vocabulary. New and revised edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*FIRST LATIN STEPS; OR, AN INTRODUCTION BY A SERIES OF EXAMPLES TO THE STUDY OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE*. Crown 8vo. 5s.

*ATTIC PRIMER*. Arranged for the Use of Beginners. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*A COMPLETE LATIN COURSE*, comprising Rules with Examples, Exercises, both Latin and English, on each Rule, and Vocabularies. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MATHEMATICS.

**AIRY**—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., Astronomer Royal :—

*ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PARTIAL DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS.* Designed for the Use of Students in the Universities. With Diagrams. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s. 6d.

*ON THE ALGEBRAICAL AND NUMERICAL THEORY OF ERRORS OF OBSERVATIONS AND THE COMBINATION OF OBSERVATIONS.* Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*UNDULATORY THEORY OF OPTICS.* Designed for the Use of Students in the University. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*ON SOUND AND ATMOSPHERIC VIBRATIONS.* With the Mathematical Elements of Music. Designed for the Use of Students in the University. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Crown 8vo. 9s.

*A TREATISE OF MAGNETISM.* Designed for the Use of Students in the University. Crown 8vo. 9s. 6d.

**AIRY (OSMUND)**—*A TREATISE ON GEOMETRICAL OPTICS.* Adapted for the use of the Higher Classes in Schools. By OSMUND AIRY, B.A., one of the Mathematical Masters in Wellington College. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**BAYMA**—*THE ELEMENTS OF MOLECULAR MECHANICS.* By JOSEPH BAYMA, S.J., Professor of Philosophy, Stonyhurst College. Demy 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**BEASLEY**—*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PLANE TRIGONOMETRY.* With Examples. By R. D. BEASLEY, M.A., Head Master of Grantham Grammar School. Fifth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**BLACKBURN (HUGH)**—*ELEMENTS OF PLANE TRIGONOMETRY,* for the use of the Junior Class in Mathematics in the University of Glasgow. By HUGH BLACKBURN, M.A., Professor of Mathematics in the University of Glasgow. Globe 8vo. 1s. 6d.

**BOOLE**—Works by G. BOOLE, D.C.L., F.R.S., late Professor of Mathematics in the Queen's University, Ireland.

*A TREATISE ON DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS.* Third and Revised Edition. Edited by I. TODHUNTER. Crown 8vo. 14s.

*A TREATISE ON DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS.* Supplementary Volume. Edited by I. TODHUNTER. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

*THE CALCULUS OF FINITE DIFFERENCES.* Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d. New Edition, revised by J. F. MOULTON.

**BROOK-SMITH (J.)**—*ARITHMETIC IN THEORY AND PRACTICE.* By J. BROOK-SMITH, M.A., LL.B., St. John's College, Cambridge; Barrister-at-Law; one of the Masters of Cheltenham College. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**CAMBRIDGE SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS and RIDERS WITH SOLUTIONS** :—

1875—*PROBLEMS AND RIDERS.* By A. G. GREENHILL, M.A. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

1878—*SOLUTIONS OF SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS.* By the Mathematical Moderators and Examiners. Edited by J. W. L. GLAISHER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 12s.

**CANDLER**—*HELP TO ARITHMETIC.* Designed for the use of Schools. By H. CANDLER, M.A., Mathematical Master of Uppingham School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**CHEYNE**—*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE PLANETARY THEORY.* By C. H. H. CHEYNE, M.A., F.R.A.S. With a Collection of Problems. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**CHRISTIE**—*A COLLECTION OF ELEMENTARY TEST-QUESTIONS IN PURE AND MIXED MATHEMATICS*; with Answers and Appendices on Synthetic Division, and on the Solution of Numerical Equations by Horner's Method. By JAMES R. CHRISTIE, F.R.S., Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**CLIFFORD**—*THE ELEMENTS OF DYNAMIC*. An Introduction to the Study of Motion and Rest in Solid and Fluid Bodies. By W. K. CLIFFORD, F.R.S., Professor of Applied Mathematics and Mechanics at University College, London. Part I.—KINETIC. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**CUMMING**—*AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THEORY OF ELECTRICITY*. By LINNÆUS CUMMING, M.A., one of the Masters of Rugby School. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**CUTHBERTSON**—*EUCLIDIAN GEOMETRY*. By FRANCIS CUTHBERTSON, M.A., LL.D., Head Mathematical Master of the City of London School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**DALTON**—Works by the Rev. T. DALTON, M.A., Assistant Master of Eton College.

*RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ARITHMETIC*. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d. [*Answers to the Examples are appended.*]

*RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ALGEBRA*. Part I. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. Part II. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**DAY**—*PROPERTIES OF CONIC SECTIONS PROVED GEOMETRICALLY*. PART I., THE ELLIPSE, with Problems. By the Rev. H. G. DAY, M.A. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**DODGSON**—*EUCLID AND HIS MODERN RIVALS*. By the Rev. C. L. DODGSON, M.A., Mathematical Lecturer, Christ Church, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**DREW**—*GEOMETRICAL TREATISE ON CONIC SECTIONS*. By W. H. DREW, M.A., St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 5s.

*SOLUTIONS TO THE PROBLEMS IN DREW'S CONIC SECTIONS*. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**EDGAR (J. H.) and PRITCHARD (G. S.)**—*NOTE-BOOK ON PRACTICAL SOLID OR DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY*. Containing Problems with help for Solutions. By J. H. EDGAR, M.A., Lecturer on Mechanical Drawing at the Royal School of Mines, and G. S. PRITCHARD. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Globe 8vo. 3s.

**FERRERS**—Works by the Rev. N. M. FERRERS, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON TRILINEAR CO-ORDINATES*, the Method of Reciprocal Polars, and the Theory of Projectors. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SPHERICAL HARMONICS, AND SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THEM*. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**FROST**—Works by PERCIVAL FROST, M.A., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Mathematical Lecturer of King's College.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CURVE TRACING*. By PERCIVAL FROST, M.A. 8vo. 12s.

*SOLID GEOMETRY*. A New Edition, revised and enlarged of the Treatise by FROST and WOLSTENHOLME. In 2 Vols. Vol. I. 8vo. 16s.

**GODFRAY**—Works by HUGH GODFRAY, M.A., Mathematical Lecturer at Pembroke College, Cambridge.

*A TREATISE ON ASTRONOMY*, for the Use of Colleges and Schools. New Edition. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE LUNAR THEORY*, with a Brief Sketch of the Problem up to the time of Newton. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 5s. 6d.

**HEMMING**—*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE DIFFERENTIAL AND INTEGRAL CALCULUS*, for the Use of Colleges and Schools. By G. W. HEMMING, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Second Edition, with Corrections and Additions. 8vo. 9s.

**JACKSON** — *GEOMETRICAL CONIC SECTIONS*. An Elementary Treatise in which the Conic Sections are defined as the Plane Sections of a Cone, and treated by the Method of Projection. By J. STUART JACKSON, M.A., late Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**JELLET (JOHN H.)**—*A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF FRICTION*. By JOHN H. JELLET, B.D., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin; President of the Royal Irish Academy. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**JONES and CHEYNE—ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES.**

Progressively Arranged. By the Rev. C. A. JONES, M.A., and C. H. CHEYNE, M.A., F.R.A.S., Mathematical Masters of Westminster School. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**KELLAND and TAIT—INTRODUCTION TO QUATERNIONS,**

with numerous examples. By P. KELLAND, M.A., F.R.S.; and P. G. TAIT, M.A., Professors in the department of Mathematics in the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**KITCHENER—A GEOMETRICAL NOTE-BOOK,** containing

Easy Problems in Geometrical Drawing preparatory to the Study of Geometry. For the use of Schools. By F. E. KITCHENER, M.A., Mathematical Master at Rugby. New Edition. 4to. 2s.

**MAULT—NATURAL GEOMETRY:** an Introduction to the

Logical Study of Mathematics. For Schools and Technical Classes. With Explanatory Models, based upon the Tachymetrical Works of Ed. Lagout. By A. MAULT. 18mo. 1s.

Models to Illustrate the above, in Box, 12s. 6d.

**MERRIMAN — ELEMENTS OF THE METHOD OF**

LEAST SQUARES. By MANSFIELD MERRIMAN, Ph.D. Professor of Civic and Mechanical Engineering, Lehigh University, Bethlehem, Penn. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**MILLAR—ELEMENTS OF DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY.**

By J. B. MILLAR, C.E., Assistant Lecturer in Engineering in Owens College, Manchester. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**MORGAN — A COLLECTION OF PROBLEMS AND**

EXAMPLES IN MATHEMATICS. With Answers. By H. A. Morgan, M.A., Sadlerian and Mathematical Lecturer of Jesus College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**MUIR—DETERMINANTS.** By THOS. MUIR. Crown 8vo.

[In preparation.]

**NEWTON'S PRINCIPIA.** Edited by Prof. Sir W. THOMSON

and Professor BLACKBURN. 4to. cloth. 31s. 6d.

*THE FIRST THREE SECTIONS OF NEWTON'S*

*PRINCIPIA*, With Notes and Illustrations. Also a collection of Problems, principally intended as Examples of Newton's Methods. By PERCIVAL FROST, M.A. Third Edition. 8vo. 12s.



**PARKINSON**—Works by S. PARKINSON, D.D., F.R.S.,  
Tutor and Prælector of St. John's College, Cambridge.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON MECHANICS.*  
For the Use of the Junior Classes at the University and the  
Higher Classes in Schools. With a Collection of Examples.  
New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. cloth. 9s. 6d.

*A TREATISE ON OPTICS.* New Edition, revised and  
enlarged. Crown 8vo. cloth. 10s. 6d.

**PEDLEY**—*A MANUAL OF ARITHMETIC* for the Use of  
Schools. Containing more than 7,000 original Examples.  
By S. PEDLEY. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**PHEAR**—*ELEMENTARY HYDROSTATICS.* With Nu-  
merous Examples. By J. B. PHEAR, M.A., Fellow and late  
Assistant Tutor of Clare College, Cambridge. New Edition.  
Crown 8vo. cloth. 5s. 6d.

**PIRIE**—*LESSONS ON RIGID DYNAMICS.* By the Rev.  
G. PIRIE, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College,  
Cambridge; Professor of Mathematics in the University of  
Aberdeen. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**PUCKLE**—*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CONIC  
SECTIONS AND ALGEBRAIC GEOMETRY.* With  
Numerous Examples and Hints for their Solution; especially  
designed for the Use of Beginners. By G. H. PUCKLE, M.A.  
New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**RAWLINSON**—*ELEMENTARY STATICS*, by the Rev.  
GEORGE RAWLINSON, M.A. Edited by the Rev. EDWARD  
STURGES, M.A. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**RAYLEIGH**—*THE THEORY OF SOUND.* By LORD  
RAYLEIGH, M.A., F.R.S., formerly Fellow of Trinity College,  
Cambridge. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d. Vol. II. 12s. 6d.  
[Vol. III. in the press.]

**REYNOLDS**—*MODERN METHODS IN ELEMENTARY  
GEOMETRY.* By E. M. REYNOLDS, M.A., Mathematical  
Master in Clifton College. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**ROUTH**—Works by EDWARD JOHN ROUTH, M.A., F.R.S.,  
late Fellow and Assistant Tutor of St. Peter's College, Cam-  
bridge; Examiner in the University of London.

**ROUTH** *Continued*—

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE DYNAMICS OF THE SYSTEM OF RIGID BODIES.* With numerous Examples. Third and enlarged Edition. 8vo. 21s.

*STABILITY OF A GIVEN STATE OF MOTION, PARTICULARLY STEADY MOTION.* Adams' Prize Essay for 1877. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**SMITH**—Works by the Rev. BARNARD SMITH, M.A., Rector of Glaston, Rutland, late Fellow and Senior Bursar of St. Peter's College, Cambridge.

*ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA*, in their Principles and Application; with numerous systematically arranged Examples taken from the Cambridge Examination Papers, with especial reference to the Ordinary Examination for the B.A. Degree. New Edition, carefully revised. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

*ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS.* New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*A KEY TO THE ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS.* New Edition. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

*EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC.* Crown 8vo. limp cloth. 2s. With Answers. 2s. 6d.

Or sold separately, Part I. 1s.; Part II. 1s.; Answers, 6d.

*SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC.* 18mo. cloth. 3s.

Or sold separately, in Three Parts. 1s. each.

*KEYS TO SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC.* Parts I., II., and III., 2s. 6d. each.

*SHILLING BOOK OF ARITHMETIC FOR NATIONAL AND ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS.* 18mo. cloth. Or separately, Part I. 2d.; Part II. 3d.; Part III. 7d. Answers. 6d.

*THE SAME*, with Answers complete. 18mo. cloth. 1s. 6d.

*KEY TO SHILLING BOOK OF ARITHMETIC.* 18mo. 4s. 6d.

*EXAMINATION PAPERS IN ARITHMETIC.* 18mo. 1s. 6d. The same, with Answers, 18mo. 2s. Answers, 6d.

**SMITH Continued—**

**KEY TO EXAMINATION PAPERS IN ARITHMETIC.** 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**THE METRIC SYSTEM OF ARITHMETIC, ITS PRINCIPLES AND APPLICATIONS**, with numerous Examples, written expressly for Standard V. in National Schools. New Edition. 18mo. cloth, sewed. 3d.

**A CHART OF THE METRIC SYSTEM**, on a Sheet, size 42 in. by 34 in. on Roller, mounted and varnished, price 3s. 6d. New Edition.

Also a Small Chart on a Card, price 1d.

**EASY LESSONS IN ARITHMETIC**, combining Exercises in Reading, Writing, Spelling, and Dictation. Part I. for Standard I. in National Schools. Crown 8vo. 9d.

**EXAMINATION CARDS IN ARITHMETIC.** (Dedicated to Lord Sandon.) With Answers and Hints.

Standards I. and II. in box, 1s. Standards III., IV. and V., in boxes, 1s. each. Standard VI. in Two Parts, in boxes, 1s. each.

A and B papers, of nearly the same difficulty, are given so as to prevent copying, and the Colours of the A and B papers differ in each Standard, and from those of every other Standard, so that a master or mistress can see at a glance whether the children have the proper papers.

**SNOWBALL—THE ELEMENTS OF PLANE AND SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY**; with the Construction and Use of Tables of Logarithms. By J. C. SNOWBALL, M.A. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**SYLLABUS OF PLANE GEOMETRY** (corresponding to Euclid, Books I.—VI.). Prepared by the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 1s.

**TAIT and STEELE—A TREATISE ON DYNAMICS OF A PARTICLE.** With numerous Examples. By Professor TAIT and Mr. STEELE. Fourth Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 12s.

**TEBAY—ELEMENTARY MENSURATION FOR SCHOOLS.** With numerous Examples. By SEPTIMUS TEBAY, B.A., Head Master of Queen Elizabeth's Grammar School, Rivington. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**TODHUNTER—Works** by I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., of St. John's College, Cambridge.

"Mr. Todhunter is chiefly known to students of Mathematics as the author of a series of admirable mathematical text-books, which possess the rare qualities of being clear in style and absolutely free from mistakes, typographical or other."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

**THE ELEMENTS OF EUCLID.** For the Use of Colleges and Schools. New Edition. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

**MENSURATION FOR BEGINNERS.** With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**ALGEBRA FOR BEGINNERS.** With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**KEY TO ALGEBRA FOR BEGINNERS.** Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS.** With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**KEY TO TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS.** Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**MECHANICS FOR BEGINNERS.** With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**KEY TO MECHANICS FOR BEGINNERS.** Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**ALGEBRA.** For the Use of Colleges and Schools. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**KEY TO ALGEBRA FOR THE USE OF COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.** Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF EQUATIONS.** New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**TODHUNTER *Continued*—**

**PLANE TRIGONOMETRY.** For Schools and Colleges.  
New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**KEY TO PLANE TRIGONOMETRY.** Crown 8vo.  
10s. 6d.

**A TREATISE ON SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY.**  
New Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**PLANE CO-ORDINATE GEOMETRY**, as applied to the  
Straight Line and the Conic Sections. With numerous  
Examples. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo.  
7s. 6d.

**A TREATISE ON THE DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS.**  
With numerous Examples. New Edition. Crown 8vo.  
10s. 6d.

**A TREATISE ON THE INTEGRAL CALCULUS AND  
ITS APPLICATIONS.** With numerous Examples. New  
Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**EXAMPLES OF ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY OF  
THREE DIMENSIONS.** New Edition, revised. Crown  
8vo. 4s.

**A TREATISE ON ANALYTICAL STATICS.** With  
numerous Examples. New Edition, revised and enlarged.  
Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY  
OF PROBABILITY**, from the time of Pascal to that of  
Laplace. 8vo. 18s.

**RESEARCHES IN THE CALCULUS OF VARIA-  
TIONS**, principally on the Theory of Discontinuous Solutions :  
an Essay to which the Adams Prize was awarded in the  
University of Cambridge in 1871. 8vo. 6s.

**TODHUNTER** *Continued*—

*A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORIES OF ATTRACTION, AND THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH*, from the time of Newton to that of Laplace. 2 vols. 8vo. 24s.

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON LAPLACE'S, LAME'S, AND BESSEL'S FUNCTIONS*. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**WILSON (J. M.)**—*ELEMENTARY GEOMETRY*. Books I. to V. Containing the Subjects of Euclid's first Six Books. Following the Syllabus of the Geometrical Association. By J. M. WILSON, M.A., Head Master of Clifton College. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*SOLID GEOMETRY AND CONIC SECTIONS*. With Appendices on Transversals and Harmonic Division. For the Use of Schools. By J. M. WILSON, M.A. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**WILSON**—*GRADUATED EXERCISES IN PLANE TRIGONOMETRY*. Compiled and arranged by J. WILSON, M.A., and S. R. WILSON, B.A. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"The exercises seem beautifully graduated and adapted to lead a student on most gently and pleasantly."—E. J. ROUTH, F.R.S., St. Peter's College, Cambridge.

**WILSON (W. P.)**—*A TREATISE ON DYNAMICS*. By W. P. WILSON, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Professor of Mathematics in Queen's College, Belfast. 8vo. 9s. 6d.

**WOLSTENHOLME**—*MATHEMATICAL PROBLEMS*, on Subjects included in the First and Second Divisions of the Schedule of Subjects for the Cambridge Mathematical Tripos Examination. Devised and arranged by JOSEPH WOLSTENHOLME, late Fellow of Christ's College, sometime Fellow of St. John's College, and Professor of Mathematics in the Royal Indian Engineering College. New Edition greatly enlarged. 8vo. 18s.

## SCIENCE.

### SCIENCE PRIMERS FOR ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS.

Under the joint Editorship of Professors HUXLEY, ROSCOE, and BALFOUR STEWART.

"These Primers are extremely simple and attractive, and thoroughly answer their purpose of just leading the young beginner up to the threshold of the long avenues in the Palace of Nature which these titles suggest."  
—GUARDIAN.

"They are wonderfully clear and lucid in their instruction, simple in style, and admirable in plan."—EDUCATIONAL TIMES.

**INTRODUCTORY**—By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., Professor of Natural History in the Royal School of Mines. [*Nearly ready.*]

**CHEMISTRY**—By H. E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in Owens College, Manchester. With numerous Illustrations. 18mo. 1s. New Edition. With Questions.

"A very model of perspicacity and accuracy."—CHEMIST AND DRUGGIST.

**PHYSICS**—By BALFOUR STEWART, F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy in Owens College, Manchester. With numerous Illustrations. 18mo. 1s. New Edition. With Questions.

**PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY**—By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Murchison Professor of Geology and Mineralogy at Edinburgh. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition, with Questions. 18mo. 1s.

"Everyone of his lessons is marked by simplicity, clearness, and correctness."—ATHENÆUM.

**GEOLOGY**—By Professor GEIKIE, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. cloth. 1s.

"It is hardly possible for the dullest child to misunderstand the meaning of a classification of stones after Professor Geikie's explanation."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

**PHYSIOLOGY**—By MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

"The book seems to us to leave nothing to be desired as an elementary text-book."—ACADEMY.

**SCIENCE PRIMERS** *Continued*—

**ASTRONOMY**—By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

"This is altogether one of the most likely attempts we have ever seen to bring astronomy down to the capacity of the young child."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

**BOTANY**—By Sir J. D. HOOKER, K.C.S.I., C.B., President of the Royal Society. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

"To teachers the Primer will be of inestimable value, and not only because of the simplicity of the language and the clearness with which the subject matter is treated, but also on account of its coming from the highest authority, and so furnishing positive information as to the most suitable methods of teaching the science of botany."—NATURE.

**LOGIC**—By Professor STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

"It appears to us admirably adapted to serve both as an introduction to scientific reasoning, and as a guide to sound judgment and reasoning in the ordinary affairs of life."—ACADEMY.

**POLITICAL ECONOMY**—By Professor STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S. 18mo. 1s.

"Unquestionably in every respect an admirable primer."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

*In preparation :—*

**ZOOLOGY.** By Professor HUXLEY. &c. &c.

**ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOKS.**

**ASTRONOMY, by the Astronomer Royal.**

*POPULAR ASTRONOMY.* With Illustrations. By Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., Astronomer Royal. New Edition. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**ASTRONOMY.**

*ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY.* With Coloured Diagram of the Spectra of the Sun, Stars, and Nebulæ, and numerous Illustrations. By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

"Full, clear, sound, and worthy of attention, not only as a popular exposition, but as a scientific 'Index.'"—ATHENÆUM.



**ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOKS** *Continued—*

*QUESTIONS ON LOCKYER'S ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY.* For the Use of Schools. By JOHN FORBES-ROBERTSON. 18mo. cloth limp. 1s. 6d.

**PHYSIOLOGY.**

*LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY.* With numerous Illustrations. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., Professor of Natural History in the Royal School of Mines. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"Pure gold throughout."—GUARDIAN.

"Unquestionably the clearest and most complete elementary treatise on this subject that we possess in any language."—WESTMINSTER REVIEW.

*QUESTIONS ON HUXLEY'S PHYSIOLOGY FOR SCHOOLS.* By T. ALCOCK, M.D. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

**BOTANY.**

*LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BOTANY.* By D. OLIVER, F.R.S., F.L.S., Professor of Botany in University College, London. With nearly Two Hundred Illustrations. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**CHEMISTRY.**

*LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY, IN-ORGANIC AND ORGANIC.* By HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in Owens College, Manchester. With numerous Illustrations and Chromo-Litho of the Solar Spectrum, and of the Alkalies and Alkaline Earths. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"As a standard general text-book it deserves to take a leading place."—SPECTATOR.

"We unhesitatingly pronounce it the best of all our elementary treatises on Chemistry."—MEDICAL TIMES.

*A SERIES OF CHEMICAL PROBLEMS,* prepared with Special Reference to the above, by T. E. Thorpe, Ph.D., Professor of Chemistry in the Yorkshire College of Science, Leeds. Adapted for the preparation of Students for the Government, Science, and Society of Arts Examinations. With a Preface by Professor ROSCOE. New Edition, with Key, 18mo. 2s.

**ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOKS** *Continued—***POLITICAL ECONOMY.**

*POLITICAL ECONOMY FOR BEGINNERS.* By MILLICENT G. FAWCETT. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

"Clear, compact, and comprehensive."—DAILY NEWS.

"The relations of capital and labour have never been more simply or more clearly expounded."—CONTEMPORARY REVIEW.

**LOGIC.**

*ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN LOGIC*; Deductive and Inductive, with copious Questions and Examples, and a Vocabulary of Logical Terms. By W. STANLEY JEVONS, M.A., Professor of Political Economy in University College, London. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"Nothing can be better for a school-book."—GUARDIAN.

"A manual alike simple, interesting, and scientific."—ATHENÆUM.

**PHYSICS.**

*LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSICS.* By BALFOUR STEWART, F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy in Owens College, Manchester. With numerous Illustrations and Chromolitho of the Spectra of the Sun, Stars, and Nebulæ. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"The beau-ideal of a scientific text-book, clear, accurate, and thorough."

—EDUCATIONAL TIMES.

**PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY.**

*THE OWENS COLLEGE JUNIOR COURSE OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY.* By FRANCIS JONES, Chemical Master in the Grammar School, Manchester. With Preface by Professor ROSCOE, and Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**CHEMISTRY.**

*QUESTIONS ON CHEMISTRY.* A Series of Problems and Exercises in Inorganic and Organic Chemistry. By FRANCIS JONES, F.R.S.E., F.C.S., Chemical Master in the Grammar School, Manchester. Fcap. 8vo. 3s.

**ANATOMY.**

*LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY ANATOMY.* By ST. GEORGE MIVART, F.R.S., Lecturer in Comparative Anatomy at St. Mary's Hospital. With upwards of 400 Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

"It may be questioned whether any other work on anatomy contains in like compass so proportionately great a mass of information."—LANCET.

"The work is excellent, and should be in the hands of every student of human anatomy."—MEDICAL TIMES.

**ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOKS** *Continued—*

**MECHANICS.**

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE.* By A. B. W. KENNEDY, C.E., Professor of Applied Mechanics in University College, London. With Illustrations. [*In preparation.*]

**STEAM.**

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE.* By JOHN PERRY, Professor of Engineering, Imperial College of Engineering, Yedo. With numerous Woodcuts and Numerical Examples and Exercises. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

"The young engineer and those seeking for a comprehensive knowledge of the use, power, and economy of steam, could not have a more useful work, as it is very intelligible, well arranged, and practical throughout."—  
IRONMONGER.

**PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.**

*ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.* By A. GEIKIE, F.R.S., Murchison Professor of Geology, &c., Edinburgh. With numerous Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*QUESTIONS ON THE SAME.* 1s. 6d.

**GEOGRAPHY.**

*CLASS-BOOK OF GEOGRAPHY.* By C. B. CLARKE, M.A., F.R.G.S. Fcap. 8vo. New Edition, with Eighteen Coloured Maps. 3s.

**NATURAL PHILOSOPHY.**

*NATURAL PHILOSOPHY FOR BEGINNERS.* By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S. Part I. The Properties of Solid and Fluid Bodies. 18mo. 3s. 6d.  
Part II, Sound, Light, and Heat. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

**SOUND.**

*AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE.* By W. H. STONE, M.B., F.R.S. With Illustrations. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

**PSYCHOLOGY.**

*ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PSYCHOLOGY.* By G. CROOM ROBERTSON, Professor of Mental Philosophy, &c., University College, London. [*In preparation.*]

*Others in Preparation.*

**'MANUALS FOR STUDENTS.**

Crown. 8vo.

**DYER AND VINES—THE STRUCTURE OF PLANTS.** By Professor THISELTON DYER, F.R.S., assisted by SYDNEY VINES, B.Sc., Fellow and Lecturer of Christ's College, Cambridge. With numerous Illustrations. [*In preparation.*]

**FAWCETT—A MANUAL OF POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By Professor FAWCETT, M.P. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.

**FLEISCHER—A SYSTEM OF VOLUMETRIC ANALYSIS.** Translated, with Notes and Additions, from the second German Edition, by M. M. PATTISON MUIR, F.R.S.E. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**FLOWER (W. H.)—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE OSTEOLOGY OF THE MAMMALIA.** Being the substance of the Course of Lectures delivered at the Royal College of Surgeons of England in 1870. By Professor W. H. FLOWER, F.R.S., F.R.C.S. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6s.

**FOSTER and BALFOUR—THE ELEMENTS OF EMBRYOLOGY.** By MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., F.R.S., and F. M. BALFOUR, M.A. Part I. crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**FOSTER and LANGLEY—A COURSE OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSIOLOGY.** By MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., F.R.S., and J. N. LANGLEY, B.A. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**HOOKE (Dr.)—THE STUDENT'S FLORA OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS.** By Sir J. D. HOOKE, K.C.S.I., C.B., F.R.S., M.D., D.C.L. New Edition, revised. Globe 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**MANUALS FOR STUDENTS** *Continued—*

**HUXLEY—PHYSIOGRAPHY.** An Introduction to the Study of Nature. By Professor HUXLEY, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations, and Coloured Plates. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**HUXLEY and MARTIN—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY.** By Professor HUXLEY, F.R.S., assisted by H. N. MARTIN, M.B., D.Sc. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**HUXLEY and PARKER—ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. PART II.** By Professor HUXLEY, F.R.S., assisted by T. J. PARKER. With Illustrations. [*In preparation.*]

**JEVONS—THE PRINCIPLES OF SCIENCE.** A Treatise on Logic and Scientific Method. By Professor W. STANLEY JEVONS, LL.D., F.R.S. New and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.

**OLIVER (Professor)—FIRST BOOK OF INDIAN BOTANY.** By Professor DANIEL OLIVER, F.R.S., F.L.S., Keeper of the Herbarium and Library of the Royal Gardens, Kew, With numerous Illustrations. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**PARKER and BETTANY—THE MORPHOLOGY OF THE SKULL.** By Professor PARKER and G. T. BETTANY. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**TAIT—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT.** By Professor TAIT, F.R.S.E. Illustrated. [*In the press.*]

**THOMSON—ZOOLOGY.** By Sir C. WYVILLE THOMSON, F.R.S. Illustrated. [*In preparation.*]

**TYLOR and LANKESTER—ANTHROPOLOGY.** By E. B. TYLOR, M.A., F.R.S., and Professor E. RAY LANKESTER, M.A., F.R.S. Illustrated. [*In preparation.*]

Other volumes of these Manuals will follow.

## SCIENTIFIC TEXT-BOOKS.

**BALFOUR**—*A TREATISE ON EMBRYOLOGY.* With Illustrations. By F. M. BALFOUR, M.A., F.R.S., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. [*In the press.*]

**BALL (R. S., A.M.)**—*EXPERIMENTAL MECHANICS.* A Course of Lectures delivered at the Royal College of Science for Ireland. By R. S. BALL, A.M., Professor of Applied Mathematics and Mechanics in the Royal College of Science for Ireland. Royal 8vo. 16s.

**CLAUSIUS**—*MECHANICAL THEORY OF HEAT.* Translated by WALTER K. BROWNE. 8vo. [*In the press.*]

**FOSTER**—*A TEXT-BOOK OF PHYSIOLOGY.* By MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., F.R.S. With Illustrations. New Edition, revised. 8vo. 21s.

**GAMGEE**—*A TEXT-BOOK, SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL, OF THE PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY OF THE ANIMAL BODY.* Including the changes which the Tissues and Fluids undergo in Disease. By A. GAMGEE, M.D., F.R.S., Professor of Physiology, Owens College, Manchester. 8vo. [*In the press.*]

**GEGENBAUR**—*ELEMENTS OF COMPARATIVE ANATOMY.* By Professor CARL GEGENBAUR. A Translation by F. JEFFREY BELL, B.A. Revised with Preface by Professor E. RAY LANKESTER, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. 8vo. 21s.

**NEWCOMB**—*POPULAR ASTRONOMY.* By S. NEWCOMB, LL.D., Professor U.S. Naval Observatory. With 112 Illustrations and 5 Maps of the Stars. 8vo. 18s.

"It is unlike anything else of its kind, and will be of more use in circulating a knowledge of astronomy than nine-tenths of the books which have appeared on the subject of late years."—*Saturday Review.*

**SCIENTIFIC TEXT-BOOKS** *Continued—***REULEAUX — THE KINEMATICS OF MACHINERY.**

Outlines of a Theory of Machines. By Professor F. REULEAUX.  
Translated and Edited by Professor A. B. W. KENNEDY,  
C.E. With 450 Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 21s.

**ROSCOE and SCHORLEMMER—CHEMISTRY.** A Complete

Treatise on Inorganic Chemistry. By Professor H. E. ROSCOE,  
F.R.S., and Professor C. SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S. With  
numerous Illustrations. Medium 8vo. Vol. I.—The Non-  
Metallic Elements. 21s. Vol. II.—Metals. Part I. 18s.  
Vol. II. Part II.—Metals. 18s.

**SCHORLEMMER—A MANUAL OF THE CHEMISTRY OF  
THE CARBON COMPOUNDS, OR ORGANIC CHE-  
MISTRY.** By C. SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S., Professor of  
Chemistry, Owens College, Manchester. With Illustrations.  
8vo. 14s.

**THORPE AND RÜCKER—A TREATISE ON CHEMICAL  
PHYSICS.** By Professor THORPE, F.R.S., and Professor  
RÜCKER, of the Yorkshire College of Science. Illustrated.  
8vo. *[In preparation.]*

**NATURE SERIES.**

**THE SPECTROSCOPE AND ITS APPLICATIONS.** By  
J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S. With Coloured Plate and  
numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**THE ORIGIN AND METAMORPHOSES OF INSECTS.**  
By Sir JOHN LUBBOCK, M.P., F.R.S., D.C.L. With nume-  
rous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**THE TRANSIT OF VENUS.** By G. FORBES, M.A., Pro-  
fessor of Natural Philosophy in the Andersonian University,  
Glasgow. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**THE COMMON FROG.** By ST. GEORGE MIVART, F.R.S.,  
Lecturer in Comparative Anatomy at St. Mary's Hospital.  
With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**POLARISATION OF LIGHT.** By W. SPOTTISWOODE, P.R.S.  
With many Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo.  
3s. 6d.

**NATURE SERIES Continued—**

**ON BRITISH WILD FLOWERS CONSIDERED IN RELATION TO INSECTS.** By Sir JOHN LUBBOCK, M.P., F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**THE SCIENCE OF WEIGHING AND MEASURING, AND THE STANDARDS OF MEASURE AND WEIGHT.** By H. W. CHISHOLM, Warden of the Standards. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**HOW TO DRAW A STRAIGHT LINE:** a Lecture on Linkages. By A. B. KEMPE. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.

**LIGHT:** a Series of Simple, entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Light, for the Use of Students of every age. By A. M. MAYER and C. BARNARD. Crown 8vo, with numerous Illustrations. 2s. 6d.

**SOUND:** a Series of Simple, Entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Sound, for the use of Students of every age. By A. M. MAYER, Professor of Physics in the Stevens Institute of Technology, &c. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**SEEING AND THINKING.** By Professor W. K. CLIFFORD, F.R.S. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*Other volumes to follow.*

**EASY LESSONS IN SCIENCE.**

**HEAT.** By Miss C. A. MARTINEAU. Edited by Prof. W. F. BARRETT. [In the press.]

**LIGHT.** By Mrs. AWDRY. Edited by Prof. W. F. BARRETT. [In the press.]

**ELECTRICITY.** By Prof. W. F. BARRETT. [In preparation.]



## SCIENCE LECTURES AT SOUTH KENSINGTON.

*VOL. I.* Containing Lectures by Capt. ABNEY, Prof. STOKES, Prof. KENNEDY, F. G. BRAMWELL, Prof. G. FORBES, H. C. SORBY, J. T. BOTTOMLEY, S. H. VINES, and Prof. CAREY FOSTER. Crown 8vo. 6s.

*VOL. II.* Containing Lectures by W. SPOTTISWOODE, P.R.S., Prof. FORBES, Prof. PIGOT, Prof. BARRETT, Dr. BURDON-SANDERSON, Dr. LAUDER BRUNTON, F.R.S., Prof. ROSCOE, and others. Crown 8vo. 6s.

## MANCHESTER SCIENCE LECTURES FOR THE PEOPLE.

Eighth Series, 1876-7. Crown 8vo. Illustrated. 6d. each.

*WHAT THE EARTH IS COMPOSED OF.* By Professor ROSCOE, F.R.S.

*THE SUCCESSION OF LIFE ON THE EARTH.* By Professor WILLIAMSON, F.R.S.

*WHY THE EARTH'S CHEMISTRY IS AS IT IS.* By J. N. LOCKYER, F.R.S.

Also complete in One Volume. Crown 8vo. cloth. 2s.

**BLANFORD**—*THE RUDIMENTS OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY FOR THE USE OF INDIAN SCHOOLS*; with a Glossary of Technical Terms employed. By H. F. BLANFORD, F.R.S. New Edition, with Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**EVERETT**—*UNITS AND PHYSICAL CONSTANTS.* By Prof. J. D. EVERETT. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**GEIKIE**—*OUTLINES OF FIELD GEOLOGY.* By Prof. GEIKIE, F.R.S. With Illustrations. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**GORDON**—*AN ELEMENTARY BOOK ON HEAT.* By J. E. H. GORDON, B.A., Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 2s.

**M'KENDRICK**—*OUTLINES OF PHYSIOLOGY IN ITS RELATIONS TO MAN.* By J. G. M'KENDRICK, M.D., F.R.S.E. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.

**MIALL—STUDIES IN COMPARATIVE ANATOMY.**

No. I.—The Skull of the Crocodile: a Manual for Students. By L. C. MIALL, Professor of Biology in the Yorkshire College and Curator of the Leeds Museum. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

No. II.—Anatomy of the Indian Elephant. By L. C. MIALL and F. GREENWOOD. With Illustrations. 8vo. 5s.

**MUIR—PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS.** Specially arranged for the first M.B. Course. By M. M. PATTISON MUIR, F.R.S.E. Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d.**SHANN—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT, IN RELATION TO STEAM AND THE STEAM-ENGINE.** By G. SHANN, M.A. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.**WRIGHT—METALS AND THEIR CHIEF INDUSTRIAL APPLICATIONS.** By C. ALDER WRIGHT, D.Sc., &c. Lecturer on Chemistry in St. Mary's Hospital Medical School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

## HISTORY.

**BEESELY—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME.** By Mrs. BEESELY. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

"The attempt appears to us in every way successful. The stories are interesting in themselves, and are told with perfect simplicity and good feeling."—DAILY NEWS.

**FREEMAN (EDWARD A.)—OLD-ENGLISH HISTORY.** By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D., late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. With Five Coloured Maps. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. half-bound. 6s.**GREEN—A SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE.** By JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D. With Coloured Maps, Genealogical Tables, and Chronological Annals. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d. Sixty-second Thousand.

"Stands alone as the one general history of the country, for the sake of which all others, if young and old are wise, will be speedily and surely set aside."—ACADEMY.

**READINGS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY.** Selected and Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D., Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford. Three Parts. Globe 8vo. 1s. 6d. each. I. Hengist to Cressy. II. Cressy to Cromwell. III. Cromwell to Balaklava.

**GUEST—LECTURES ON THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND.**

By M. J. GUEST. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"It is not too much to assert that this is one of the very best class books of English History for young students ever published."—SCOTSMAN.

**HISTORICAL COURSE FOR SCHOOLS**—Edited by EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford.**I. GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY.**

By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. New Edition, revised and enlarged, with Chronological Table, Maps, and Index. 18mo. cloth. 3s. 6d.

"It supplies the great want of a good foundation for historical teaching. The scheme is an excellent one, and this instalment has been executed in a way that promises much for the volumes that are yet to appear."—EDUCATIONAL TIMES.

**II. HISTORY OF ENGLAND.** By EDITH THOMPSON. New Edition, revised and enlarged, with Maps. 18mo. 2s. 6d.**III. HISTORY OF SCOTLAND.** By MARGARET MACARTHUR. New Edition. 18mo. 2s.

"An excellent summary, unimpeachable as to facts, and putting them in the clearest and most impartial light attainable."—GUARDIAN.

**IV. HISTORY OF ITALY.** By the Rev. W. HUNT, M.A. 18mo. 3s.

"It possesses the same solid merit as its predecessors . . . the same scrupulous care about fidelity in details. . . . It is distinguished, too, by information on art, architecture, and social politics, in which the writer's grasp is seen by the firmness and clearness of his touch"—EDUCATIONAL TIMES.

**V. HISTORY OF GERMANY.** By J. SIMS, M.A. 18mo. 3s.

"A remarkably clear and impressive history of Germany. Its great events are wisely kept as central figures, and the smaller events are carefully kept, not only subordinate and subservient, but most skilfully woven into the texture of the historical tapestry presented to the eye."—STANDARD.

**VI. HISTORY OF AMERICA.** By JOHN A. DOYLE. With Maps. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

"Mr. Doyle has performed his task with admirable care, fulness, and clearness, and for the first time we have for schools an accurate and interesting history of America, from the earliest to the present time."—STANDARD.

**EUROPEAN COLONIES.** By E. J. PAYNE, M.A. With Maps. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

"We have seldom met with an historian capable of forming a more comprehensive, far-seeing, and unprejudiced estimate of events and peoples, and we can commend this little work as one certain to prove of the highest interest to all thoughtful readers."—TIMES.

**HISTORICAL COURSE FOR SCHOOLS** *Continued—*

**FRANCE.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. With Maps. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

"An admirable text-book for the lecture room."—ACADEMY.

**GREECE.** By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L.

[*In preparation.*]

**ROME.** By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. [*In preparation.*]

**HISTORY PRIMERS**—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN.

Author of "A Short History of the English People."

**ROME.** By the Rev. M. CREIGHTON, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Merton College, Oxford. With Eleven Maps. 18mo. 1s.

"The author has been curiously successful in telling in an intelligent way the story of Rome from first to last."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

**GREECE.** By C. A. FYFFE, M.A., Fellow and late Tutor of University College, Oxford. With Five Maps. 18mo. 1s.

"We give our unqualified praise to this little manual."—SCHOOLMASTER.

**EUROPEAN HISTORY.** By E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D. With Maps. 18mo. 1s.

"The work is always clear, and forms a luminous key to European history."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

**GREEK ANTIQUITIES.** By the Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

"All that is necessary for the scholar to know is told so compactly yet so fully, and in a style so interesting, that it is impossible for even the dullest boy to look on this little work in the same light as he regards his other school books."—SCHOOLMASTER.

**CLASSICAL GEOGRAPHY.** By H. F. TOZER, M.A. 18mo. 1s.

"Another valuable aid to the study of the ancient world. . . . It contains an enormous quantity of information packed into a small space, and at the same time communicated in a very readable shape."—JOHN BULL.

**GEOGRAPHY.** By GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. With Maps. 18mo. 1s.

"A model of what such a work should be . . . we know of no short treatise better suited to infuse life and spirit into the dull lists of proper names of which our ordinary class-books so often almost exclusively consist."—TIMES.

**ROMAN ANTIQUITIES.** By Professor WILKINS. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

"A little book that throws a blaze of light on Roman History, and is, moreover, intensely interesting."—*School Board Chronicle.*

**HISTORY PRIMERS** *Continued*—**FRANCE.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. 18mo. 1s.

"May be considered a wonderfully successful piece of work. . . . Its general merit as a vigorous and clear sketch, giving in a small space a vivid idea of the history of France, remains undeniable."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

In preparation :—

**ENGLAND.** By J. R. GREEN, M.A.**MICHELET**—*A SUMMARY OF MODERN HISTORY.*

Translated from the French of M. MICHELET, and continued to the Present Time, by M. C. M. SIMPSON. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**OTTÉ**—*SCANDINAVIAN HISTORY.* By E. C. OTTÉ. With Maps. Globe 8vo. 6s.

**PAULI**—*PICTURES OF OLD ENGLAND.* By Dr. R. PAULI. Translated with the sanction of the Author by E. C. OTTÉ. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**TAIT**—*ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY*, based on Green's "Short History of the English People." By C. W. A. TAIT, M.A., Assistant-Master, Clifton College. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**WHEELER**—*A SHORT HISTORY OF INDIA.* By J. TALBOYS WHEELER. With Maps. Crown 8vo.

*[Nearly ready.]*

**YONGE (CHARLOTTE M.)**—*A PARALLEL HISTORY OF FRANCE AND ENGLAND*: consisting of Outlines and Dates. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe," &c., &c. Oblong 4to. 3s. 6d.

*CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY.*—FROM ROLLO TO EDWARD II. By the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." Extra fcap. 8vo. New Edition. 5s.

*A SECOND SERIES OF CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY*—THE WARS IN FRANCE. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

*A THIRD SERIES OF CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY*—THE WARS OF THE ROSES. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

*A FOURTH SERIES*—REFORMATION TIMES. Extra Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**YONGE (CHARLOTTE M.)**—*Continued.*

**EUROPEAN HISTORY.** Narrated in a Series of Historical Selections from the Best Authorities. Edited and arranged by E. M. SEWELL and C. M. YONGE. First Series, 1003—1154. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. Second Series, 1088—1228. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

## DIVINITY.

\*.\* For other Works by these Authors, see THEOLOGICAL CATALOGUE.

**ABBOTT (REV. E. A.)**—**BIBLE LESSONS.** By the Rev. E. A. ABBOTT, D.D., Head Master of the City of London School. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"Wise, suggestive, and really profound initiation into religious thought."  
—GUARDIAN.

**ARNOLD**—**A BIBLE-READING FOR SCHOOLS**—THE GREAT PROPHECY OF ISRAEL'S RESTORATION (Isaiah, Chapters xl.—lxvi.). Arranged and Edited for Young Learners. By MATTHEW ARNOLD, D.C.L., formerly Professor of Poetry in the University of Oxford, and Fellow of Oriel. New Edition. 18mo. cloth. 1s.

**ISAIAH XL.—LXVI.** With the Shorter Prophecies allied to it. Arranged and Edited, with Notes, by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**GASKOIN**—**THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF BIBLE STORIES.** By Mrs. HERMAN GASKOIN. Edited with Preface by the Rev. G. F. Maclear, D.D. PART I.—OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. 18mo 1s. PART II.—NEW TESTAMENT. 18mo. 1s.

**GOLDEN TREASURY PSALTER**—Students' Edition. Being an Edition of "The Psalms Chronologically Arranged, by Four Friends," with briefer Notes. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

**GREEK TESTAMENT.** Edited, with Introduction and Appendices, by CANON WESTCOTT and Dr. F. J. A. HORT. Two Vols. Crown 8vo.  
[In the press.]

**HARDWICK**—Works by Archdeacon HARDWICK.

*A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.*  
Middle Age. From Gregory the Great to the Excommuni-  
cation of Luther. Edited by WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius  
Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford.  
With Four Maps. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

*A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH DURING  
THE REFORMATION.* Fourth Edition. Edited by Pro-  
fessor STUBBS. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**KING**—*CHURCH HISTORY OF IRELAND.* By the Rev.  
ROBERT KING. New Edition. 2 vols. Crown 8vo.

[In preparation.]

**MACLEAR**—Works by the Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D., Head  
Master of King's College School.

*A CLASS-BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.*  
New Edition, with Four Maps. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

*A CLASS-BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY,*  
including the Connection of the Old and New Testament.  
With Four Maps. New Edition. 18mo. 5s. 6d.

*A SHILLING BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT  
HISTORY,* for National and Elementary Schools. With  
Map. 18mo. cloth. New Edition.

*A SHILLING BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT  
HISTORY,* for National and Elementary Schools. With  
Map. 18mo. cloth. New Edition.

These works have been carefully abridged from the author's  
larger manuals.

*CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE  
CHURCH OF ENGLAND.* New Edition. 18mo. cloth.  
1s. 6d.

*A FIRST CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF  
THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND,* with Scripture Proofs,  
for Junior Classes and Schools. 18mo. 6d. New Edition.

*A MANUAL OF INSTRUCTION FOR CONFIRMA-  
TION AND FIRST COMMUNION. WITH PRAYERS  
AND DEVOTIONS.* 32mo. cloth extra, red edges. 2s.

- MAURICE**—*THE LORD'S PRAYER, THE CREED, AND THE COMMANDMENTS.* Manual for Parents and Schoolmasters. To which is added the Order of the Scriptures. By the Rev. F. DENISON MAURICE, M.A. 18mo. cloth, limp. 1s.
- PROCTER**—*A HISTORY OF THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER*, with a Rationale of its Offices. By FRANCIS PROCTER, M.A. Thirteenth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- PROCTER AND MACLEAR**—*AN ELEMENTARY INTRODUCTION TO THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER.* Re-arranged and supplemented by an Explanation of the Morning and Evening Prayer and the Litany. By the Rev. F. PROCTER and the Rev. Dr. MACLEAR. New and Enlarged Edition, containing the Communion Service and the Confirmation and Baptismal Offices. 18mo. 2s. 6d.
- PSALMS OF DAVID CHRONOLOGICALLY ARRANGED.** By Four Friends. An Amended Version, with Historical Introduction and Explanatory Notes. Second and Cheaper Edition, with Additions and Corrections. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- RAMSAY**—*THE CATECHISER'S MANUAL*; or, the Church Catechism Illustrated and Explained, for the Use of Clergymen, Schoolmasters, and Teachers. By the Rev. ARTHUR RAMSAY, M.A. New Edition. 18mo. 1s. 6d.
- SIMPSON**—*AN EPITOME OF THE HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.* By WILLIAM SIMPSON, M.A. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- TRENCH**—By R. C. TRENCH, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin. *LECTURES ON MEDIEVAL CHURCH HISTORY.* Being the substance of Lectures delivered at Queen's College, London. Second Edition, revised. 8vo. 12s.
- SYNONYMS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.* Eighth Edition, revised. 8vo. 12s.
- WESTCOTT**—Works by BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., Canon of Peterborough.  
*A GENERAL SURVEY OF THE HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT DURING THE FIRST FOUR CENTURIES.* Fourth Edition. With Preface on "Supernatural Religion." Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.



**WESTCOTT** *Continued*—

**INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS.** Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**THE BIBLE IN THE CHURCH.** A Popular Account of the Collection and Reception of the Holy Scriptures in the Christian Churches. New Edition. 18mo. cloth. 4s. 6d.

**WILSON**—**THE BIBLE STUDENT'S GUIDE** to the more Correct Understanding of the English Translation of the Old Testament, by reference to the original Hebrew. By WILLIAM WILSON, D.D., Canon of Winchester, late Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford. Second Edition, carefully revised. 4to. cloth. 25s.

**YONGE (CHARLOTTE M.)**—**SCRIPTURE READINGS FOR SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." In Five Vols.

**FIRST SERIES. GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY.** Globe 8vo. 1s. 6d. With Comments, 3s. 6d.

**SECOND SERIES. From JOSHUA to SOLOMON.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. With Comments, 3s. 6d.

**THIRD SERIES. The KINGS and the PROPHETS.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. With Comments, 3s. 6d.

**FOURTH SERIES. The GOSPEL TIMES.** 1s. 6d. With Comments, extra fcap. 8vo., 3s. 6d.

**FIFTH SERIES. APOSTOLIC TIMES.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. With Comments, 3s. 6d.

**MISCELLANEOUS.**

*Including works on English, French, and German Language and Literature, Art Hand-books, &c., &c.*

**ABBOTT**—**A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR.** An Attempt to illustrate some of the Differences between Elizabethan and Modern English. By the Rev. E. A. ABBOTT, D.D., Head Master of the City of London School. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.

**ANDERSON**—*LINEAR PERSPECTIVE, AND MODEL DRAWING*. A School and Art Class Manual, with Questions and Exercises for Examination, and Examples of Examination Papers. By LAURENCE ANDERSON. With Illustrations. Royal 8vo. 2s.

**BARKER**—*FIRST LESSONS IN THE PRINCIPLES OF COOKING*. By LADY BARKER. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

**BEAUMARCHAIS**—*LE BARBIER DE SEVILLE*. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by L. P. BLOUET, Assistant Master in St. Paul's School. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**BERNERS**—*FIRST LESSONS ON HEALTH*. By J. BERNERS. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

**BLAKISTON**—*THE TEACHER*. Hints on School Management. A Handbook for Managers, Teachers' Assistants, and Pupil Teachers. By J. R. BLAKISTON, M.A. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d. (Recommended by the London, Birmingham, and Leicester School Boards.)

"Into a comparatively small book he has crowded a great deal of exceedingly useful and sound advice. It is a plain, common-sense book, full of hints to the teacher on the management of his school and his children.—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

**BREYMANN**—Works by HERMANN BREYMANN, Ph.D., Professor of Philology in the University of Munich.

*A FRENCH GRAMMAR BASED ON PHILOLOGICAL PRINCIPLES*. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*FIRST FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK*. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*SECOND FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK*. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**BUTLER**—*HUDIBRAS*. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by ALFRED MILNES, B.A. [In preparation.]

**CALDERWOOD**—*HANDBOOK OF MORAL PHILOSOPHY*. By the Rev. HENRY CALDERWOOD, LL.D., Professor of Moral Philosophy, University of Edinburgh. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**DELAMOTTE**—*A BEGINNER'S DRAWING BOOK*. By P. H. DELAMOTTE, F.S.A. Progressively arranged. New Edition improved. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**CLASSICAL WRITERS**—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN.  
Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

*MILTON.* By Rev. STOPFORD A. BROOKE. [Ready.

*BACON.* By Rev. Dr. ABBOTT. [In preparation.

*SPENSER.* By Prof. HALES. [In preparation.

*CHAUCEER.* By F. J. FURNIVALL. [In preparation.

*Others to follow.*

**FAWCETT—TALES IN POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By  
MILLCENT GARRETT FAWCETT. Globe 8vo. 3s.

**FEARON—SCHOOL INSPECTION.** By D. R. FEARON,  
M.A., Assistant Commissioner of Endowed Schools. Third  
Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**GLADSTONE—SPELLING REFORM FROM AN EDU-  
CATIONAL POINT OF VIEW.** By J. H. GLADSTONE,  
Ph.D., F.R.S., Member for the School Board for London.  
New Edition. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.

**GOLDSMITH—THE TRAVELLER**, or a Prospect of Society ;  
and *THE DESERTED VILLAGE*. By OLIVER GOLD-  
SMITH. With Notes Philological and Explanatory, by J. W.  
HALES, M.A. Crown 8vo. 6d.

**GRAND'HOMME—CUTTING-OUT AND DRESSMAKING.**  
From the French of Mdle. E. GRAND'HOMME. With Dia-  
grams. 18mo. 1s.

**HALES—LONGER ENGLISH POEMS**, with Notes, Philo-  
logical and Explanatory, and an Introduction on the Teaching  
of English. Chiefly for Use in Schools. Edited by J. W.  
HALES, M.A., Professor of English Literature at King's  
College, London. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**HOLE—A GENEALOGICAL STEMMA OF THE KINGS  
OF ENGLAND AND FRANCE.** By the Rev. C. HOLE.  
On Sheet. 1s.

**JOHNSON'S LIVES OF THE POETS.** The Six Chief Lives  
(Milton, Dryden, Swift, Addison, Pope, Gray), with Macaulay's  
"Life of Johnson." Edited with Preface by MATTHEW  
ARNOLD. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**LITERATURE PRIMERS**—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN,  
Author of "A Short History of the English People."

*ENGLISH GRAMMAR.* By the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D.,  
sometime President of the Philological Society. 18mo.  
cloth. 1s.

*ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES.* By R. MORRIS,  
LL.D., and H. C. BOWEN, M.A. 18mo. 1s.

*THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL  
POETRY.* Selected and arranged with Notes by FRANCIS  
TURNER PALGRAVE. In Two Parts. 18mo. 1s. each.

*ENGLISH LITERATURE.* By the Rev. STOPFORD  
BROOKE, M.A. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.

*PHILOLOGY.* By J. PRILE, M.A. 18mo. 1s.

*GREEK LITERATURE.* By Professor JEBB, M.A. 18mo. 1s.

*SHAKSPERE.* By Professor DOWDEN, 18mo. 1s.

*HOMER.* By the Right Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P.  
18mo. 1s.

*ENGLISH COMPOSITION.* By Professor NICHOL. 18mo.  
1s.

In preparation :—

*LATIN LITERATURE.* By Professor SEELEY.

*HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE.* By  
J. A. H. MURRAY, LL.D.

**MACMILLAN'S COPY-BOOKS—**

Published in two sizes, viz. :—

1. Large Post 4to. Price 4d. each.
2. Post Oblong. Price 2d. each.

1. *INITIATORY EXERCISES & SHORT LETTERS.*

\*2. *WORDS CONSISTING OF SHORT LETTERS.*

**MACMILLAN'S COPY-BOOKS** *Continued—*

- \*3. *LONG LETTERS.* With words containing Long Letters—Figures.
- \*4. *WORDS CONTAINING LONG LETTERS.*
- 4a. *PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK.* For Nos. 1 to 4.
- \*5. *CAPITALS AND SHORT HALF-TEXT.* Words beginning with a Capital.
- \*6. *HALF-TEXT WORDS,* beginning with a Capital—Figures.
- \*7. *SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT.* With Capitals and Figures.
- \*8. *SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT.* With Capitals and Figures.
- 8a. *PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK.* For Nos. 5 to 8.
- \*9. *SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures.*
- 10. *SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures.*
- \*11. *SMALL-HAND DOUBLE HEADLINES—Figures.*
- 12. *COMMERCIAL AND ARITHMETICAL EXAMPLES, &c.*
- 12a. *PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK.* For Nos. 8 to 12.
- \* *These numbers may be had with Goodman's Patent Sliding Copies. Large Post 4to. Price 6d. each.*

By a simple device the copies, which are printed upon separate slips, are arranged with a movable attachment, by which they are adjusted so as to be directly before the eye of the pupil at

**MACMILLAN'S COPY-BOOKS** *Continued—*

all points of his progress. It enables him, also, to keep his own faults concealed, with perfect models constantly in view for imitation. Every experienced teacher knows the advantage of the slip copy, but its practical application has never before been successfully accomplished. This feature is secured exclusively to Macmillan's Copy-books under Goodman's patent.

**MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE FRENCH COURSE—By**  
G. EUGENE-FASNACHT, Senior Master of Modern Languages,  
Harpur Foundation Modern School, Bedford.

I.—FIRST YEAR, containing Easy Lessons on the Regular Accidence. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s.

II.—SECOND YEAR, containing Conversational Lessons on Systematic Accidence and Elementary Syntax. With Philological Illustrations and Etymological Vocabulary. 1s. 6d.

III.—THIRD YEAR, containing a Systematic Syntax, and Lessons in Composition. [*In the press.*]

**MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE GERMAN COURSE—By**  
G. EUGENE FASNACHT.

Part I.—FIRST YEAR. Easy Lessons and Rules on the Regular Accidence. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

Part II.—SECOND YEAR. Conversational Lessons in Systematic Accidence and Elementary Syntax. With Philological Illustrations and Etymological Vocabulary. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s.

**MARTIN — THE POET'S HOUR:** Poetry selected and arranged for Children. By FRANCES MARTIN. Third Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

*SPRING-TIME WITH THE POETS:* Poetry selected by FRANCES MARTIN. Second Edition. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

**MASSON (GUSTAVE)**—*A COMPENDIOUS DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE* (French-English and English-French). Followed by a List of the Principal Diverging Derivations, and preceded by Chronological and Historical Tables. By GUSTAVE MASSON, Assistant-Master and Librarian, Harrow School. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. half-bound. 6s.

**MOLIÈRE**—*LE MALADE IMAGINAIRE*. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by FRANCIS TARVER, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton. Fcap. 8vo. [*In the press.*]

**MORRIS**—Works by the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D., Lecturer on English Language and Literature in King's College School.

*HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH ACCIDENCE*, comprising Chapters on the History and Development of the Language, and on Word-formation. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.

*ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN HISTORICAL ENGLISH GRAMMAR*, containing Accidence and Word-formation. New Edition. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

*PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR*. 18mo. 1s.

**NICOL**—*HISTORY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE*, with especial reference to the French element in English. By HENRY NICOL, Member of the Philological Society. [*In preparation.*]

**OLIPHANT**—*THE OLD AND MIDDLE ENGLISH*. A New Edition of "*THE SOURCES OF STANDARD ENGLISH*," revised and greatly enlarged. By T. KINGTON OLIPHANT. Extra fcap. 8vo. 9s.

**PALGRAVE**—*THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY*. Selected and Arranged with Notes by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. 18mo. 2s. 6d. Also in Two parts. 18mo. 1s. each.

**PLUTARCH**—Being a Selection from the Lives which Illustrate Shakespeare. North's Translation. Edited, with Introductions, Notes, Index of Names, and Glossarial Index, by the Rev. W. W. SKEAT, M.A. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**PYLODET**—*NEW GUIDE TO GERMAN CONVERSATION*: containing an Alphabetical List of nearly 800 Familiar Words followed by Exercises, Vocabulary of Words in frequent use ; Familiar Phrases and Dialogues ; a Sketch of German Literature, Idiomatic Expressions, &c. By L. PYLODET. 18mo. cloth limp. 2s. 6d.

*A SYNOPSIS OF GERMAN GRAMMAR.* From the above. 18mo. 6d.

**READING BOOKS**—Adapted to the English and Scotch Codes. Bound in Cloth.

*PRIMER.* 18mo. (48 pp.) 2d.

*BOOK I.* for Standard I. 18mo. (96 pp.) 4d.

„ II. „ II. 18mo. (144 pp.) 5d.

„ III. „ III. 18mo. (160 pp.) 6d.

„ IV. „ IV. 18mo. (176 pp.) 8s.

„ V. V. 18mo. (380 pp.) 1s.

„ VI. „ VI. Crown 8vo. (430 pp.) 2s.

Book VI. is fitted for higher Classes, and as an Introduction to English Literature.

“They are far above any others that have appeared both in form and substance. . . . The editor of the present series has rightly seen that reading books must ‘aim chiefly at giving to the pupils the power of accurate, and, if possible, apt and skilful expression ; at cultivating in them a good literary taste, and at arousing a desire of further reading. This is done by taking care to select the extracts from true English classics, going up in Standard VI. course to Chaucer, Hooker, and Bacon, as well as Wordsworth, Macaulay, and Frœude. . . . This is quite on the right track, and indicates justly the ideal which we ought to set before us.”—*GUARDIAN*.

**SHAKESPEARE**—*A SHAKESPEARE MANUAL.* By F. G. FLEAY, M.A., late Head Master of Skipton Grammar School. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*AN ATTEMPT TO DETERMINE THE CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF SHAKESPEARE'S PLAYS.* By the Rev. H. PAINE STOKES, B.A. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*THE TEMPEST.* With Glossarial and Explanatory Notes. By the Rev. J. M. JEPHSON. Second Edition. 18mo. 1s.



**SONNENSCHN and MEIKLEJOHN — THE ENGLISH METHOD OF TEACHING TO READ.** By A. SONNENSCHN and J. M. D. MEIKLEJOHN, M.A. Fcap. 8vo.

COMPRISING :

*THE NURSERY BOOK*, containing all the Two-Letter Words in the Language. 1d. (Also in Large Type on Sheets for School Walls. 5s.)

*THE FIRST COURSE*, consisting of Short Vowels with Single Consonants. 6d.

*THE SECOND COURSE*, with Combinations and Bridges, consisting of Short Vowels with Double Consonants. 6d.

*THE THIRD AND FOURTH COURSES*, consisting of Long Vowels, and all the Double Vowels in the Language. 6d.

"These are admirable books, because they are constructed on a principle, and that the simplest principle on which it is possible to learn to read English." —SPECTATOR.

**TANNER — FIRST PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE.** By H. TANNER, F.C.S., Professor of Agricultural Science, University College, Aberystwith, &c. 18mo. 1s.

**TAYLOR — WORDS AND PLACES;** or, Etymological Illustrations of History, Ethnology, and Geography. By the Rev. ISAAC TAYLOR, M.A. Third and cheaper Edition, revised and compressed. With Maps. Globe 8vo. 6s.

*A HISTORY OF THE ALPHABET.* By the same Author. *[In preparation.]*

**TAYLOR — A PRIMER OF PIANOFORTE PLAYING.** By FRANKLIN TAYLOR. Edited by GEORGE GROVE. 18mo. 1s.

**TEGETMEIER — HOUSEHOLD MANAGEMENT AND COOKERY.** With an Appendix of Recipes used by the Teachers of the National School of Cookery. By W. B. TEGETMEIER. Compiled at the request of the School Board for London. 18mo. 1s.

**THRING**—Works by EDWARD THRING, M.A., Head Master of Uppingham.

*THE ELEMENTS OF GRAMMAR TAUGHT IN ENGLISH.* With Questions. Fourth Edition. 18mo. 2s.

**TRENCH (ARCHBISHOP)**—Works by R. C. TRENCH, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin.

*HOUSEHOLD BOOK OF ENGLISH POETRY.* Selected and Arranged, with Notes. Third Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

*ON THE STUDY OF WORDS.* Seventeenth Edition, revised. Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

*ENGLISH, PAST AND PRESENT.* Tenth Edition, revised and improved. Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

*A SELECT GLOSSARY OF ENGLISH WORDS,* used formerly in Senses Different from their Present. Fifth Edition, revised. Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**VAUGHAN (C. M.)**—*WORDS FROM THE POETS.* By C. M. VAUGHAN. Eighth Edition. 18mo. cloth. 1s.

**WEIR**—*HARRISON WEIR'S DRAWING COPY-BOOKS.* Oblong 4to. I. Animals. [In preparation.]

**WHITNEY**—Works by WILLIAM D. WHITNEY, Professor of Sanskrit and Instructor in Modern Languages in Yale College.

*A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN GRAMMAR.* Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*A GERMAN READER IN PROSE AND VERSE,* with Notes and Vocabulary. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**WHITNEY AND EDGREN**—*A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY,* with Notation of Correspondences and Brief Etymologies. By Professor W. D. WHITNEY, assisted by A. H. EDGREN. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

*THE GERMAN-ENGLISH PART,* separately, 5s.

**WRIGHT—THE SCHOOL COOKERY BOOK.** Compiled and Edited by C. E. GUTHRIE WRIGHT, Hon. Sec. to the Edinburgh School of Cookery. 18mo. 1s.

Sir T. D. ACLAND, Bart, says of this book:—"I think the "School Cookery Book" the best cheap manual which I have seen on the subject. I hope teachers will welcome it. But it seems to me likely to be even more useful for domestic purposes in all ranks short of those served by professed cooks. The receipts are numerous and precise, the explanation of principles clear. The chapters on the adaptation of food to varying circumstances, age, climate, employment, health, and on infants' food, seem to me excellent."

**YONGE (CHARLOTTE M.)—THE ABRIDGED BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS.** A Reading Book for Schools and general readers. By the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." 18mo. cloth. 1s.

2

62

6

59

56

55

53

54

This book should be returned to the Library on or before the last date stamped below.

A fine of five cents a day is incurred by retaining it beyond the specified time.

Please return promptly.

~~DOE AUG -2 1915~~

